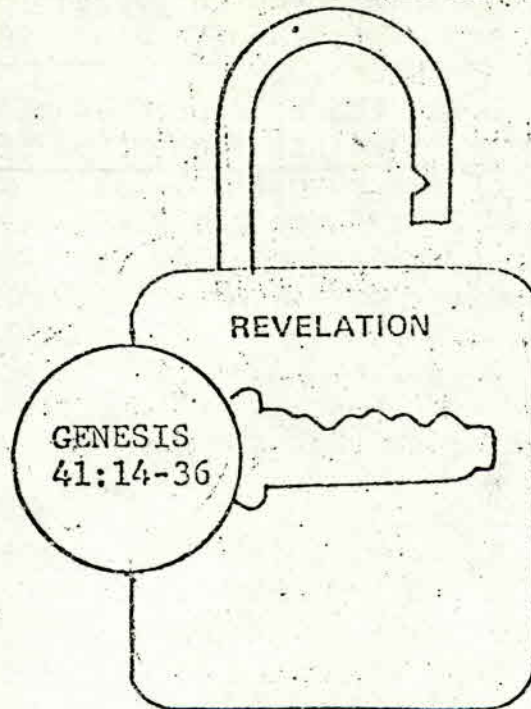


# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

New and Different Special Charts  
REVELATION MAKES SENSE



COPYRIGHT- 1963

**DAVID P. EBAUGH**

102 PARK TERRACE  
HARRISBURG, PENN. 17111

ELECTRONIC  
ENGINEER

BIBLE TEACHER

REGISTERED MANUSCRIPT COPY

This copy of the manuscript was duplicated on a Xerox 2400 Copier/Duplicator and has been registered in the office of the author in the name of

---

This printing is a special limited edition.



No one can seriously study the Book of Revelation without becoming more and more aware of an enormity of dimension that, at times, eclipses human comprehension. It is all but a Bible in itself. Within its twenty-two chapters an infinite expanse of time reveals prophecies, plagues, promises and tribulations and from God Himself a blessed covenant of life everlasting with him that overcometh.

One cannot read for long these pages, bursting with God's glory and grace in the past, present and future, without feeling humbled and awed by the beauty and majesty of His plan of the ages. The earth and all upon it moves in perfect order in response to His spoken Word. This thought alone is sufficient reason for thanksgiving and praise.

While studying this book, the student soon realizes that the rest of the Scriptures must be at his fingertips if he is to decipher the full meaning of its normally baffling symbolism. Though the New is supposed to replace the Old Testament, the Old still is indispensable in providing clarity, enrichment and depth to the New. This work relies heavily upon the Pentateuch, Psalms, major and minor prophets, and the words of Jesus Christ spoken during His ministry here on earth. Also, the perspective and analysis of the disciples and apostles adds considerably to broadening the avenue of approach so that the work is founded, from beginning to end, on the sacred Scriptures, they being the inspired Word of God (II Tim. 3:16).

My interest in this book was mainly one of curiosity. Various other books on the subject only whetted my appetite for something deeper and more easily understood. Though not being a Bible scholar I had a mixture of curiosity and concern as to what the future holds for the Christian. I knew that Jesus Christ was coming again, but the where, when, why and how of it never was given a chance to fully sink in. The seals, trumpets, beasts, women, vials and angels, along with candlesticks, locusts, the four horsemen, and the one hundred and forty-four thousand presented such an array of imagery and symbolism as to leave me somewhat numb with little more to do than humbly scurry back to an epistle or book of the synopsis.

Dissatisfied with what I knew of the Book of Revelation, I was determined to give this work sufficient attention to see if it would satisfy my need.

With the ensuing weeks of study and my participation in preparing this work my curiosity changed to amazement as I, a layman, finally was able to see piece after piece of this divinely inspired puzzle fall into place simply and easily. The author deserves both thanks and congratulations from every born-again believer who now may truly know and understand God's plan for the end times.

Let me say that I believe that this is privileged information by divine revelation. So as you "study to show yourself approved"



## INTRODUCTION

study not for self-satisfaction alone, but much more, study to know in full God's purpose and will in your life and how you may best glorify His Name in the short season that remains. This is true worship and God will be pleased.

Phillip Ruth  
York, Penna. 1963

## PREFACE

This book was written due to the numerous requests from people all over the world. A study course was taught on several occasions in parts of the United States and Europe. The students wanted something of a permanent nature to which they could refer later.

This is in response to the many verbal and written requests for more information concerning the mystery of the Double Sevens of Revelation.

Several thousand people have studied the material before this book was written. The material was in the form of notes, charts and drawings. Drawings of the scenes were passed out to the students and they were encouraged to write descriptive notes on the drawings, like a workbook, so that the facts would be impressed more effectively in the mind. Someone said that a picture is worth a thousand words.

Many refinements in this study material are due to comments and questions of the students.

We believe that the readers of this book and the students of this teaching will be teachers shortly and they will have classes of their own in churches, schools and homes, sharing the precious truths of God's Word. For this reason the book sometimes will go into great detail to prove a point with numerous scriptural examples. The readers will need to cite these examples as they teach their own classes later. We invite the participation of students and teachers to help rewrite difficult portions of this text to allow for ready understanding. Please feel free to send your suggestions for improvement to the author. This will make things easier for those who follow.



"Now we see through a glass darkly ...."(I Cor. 13:12). As the scales continue to fall from our eyes, we see more clearly. We are better prepared presently to study prophecy than we were a few years ago because of our exposure to additional moves of the Spirit and events of history. Because of this, changes in this book are expected. More people in the future will take the keys of prophecy that are presented here and unlock additional doors revealing more glorious truths as the end time approaches. Future events will shed more light on the Bible passages and may cause us to change our minds about some of our present ideas, doctrine and theology.

No claim is made that the interpretations in this book are infallible so there is little danger in your studying it. Beware of books, people, doctrines, churches and denominations that pose as having all the answers. If you detect this spirit in a teacher of prophesy--beware! Please keep the following statement in mind while reading this book. DO NOT ACCEPT WITHOUT SCRIPTURAL PROOF ANY OF THE MATERIAL PRESENTED HERE. Check it out. If it agrees with the Word of God believe it. Keep this thought in mind also while reading other books on prophecy.

The form of this book makes it very easy to distinguish the Word of God from the word of the writer. My mind was blocked for years with ideas which I had picked up in Sunday school and church, ideas which are absolutely wrong. They were ideas of men which confused me when mixed with the Word of God and I was misled into believing that they were of God. I was not unlike Eve. Just as the serpent beguiled her, I too, heard the Word of God quoted and intermixed with man's ideas and fell into error.

When I realized how blind I was I cried, "My God, my God, remove the scales from my eyes, in Jesus' Name!" God has been answering that prayer and I believe He will continue to do so.

With these experiences in mind, the form of this book was developed. Look at some of the differences. In the first place, it is loose-leaf. This permits you to add or remove pages easily. Secondly, there is room on each page for your own notes. By putting your own ideas on the pages the book will reflect your own thoughts and eventually become a part of you. Thirdly, the Word of God is reverently placed separately from the words of the author to avoid confusion. IT IS IMPORTANT TO SEPARATE THE IDEAS IN ANY BOOK AND TO KNOW WHEN A THOUGHT IS OF GOD AND WHEN IT IS OF MAN.

As an example of how important it is to know from where your ideas come, pose the following question to several of your Christian friends. HOW MANY DAYS WERE THE DISCIPLES IN THE UPPER ROOM BEFORE THE HOLY SPIRIT FELL ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST? Nearly all of them will say ten days. Investigate in your Bible to see from where that idea came. Many of your friends will tell you that it



is in the Bible. Perhaps you believe that yourself. However, after checking you will find that it is not in the Bible. It is in the chapter heading of the Scofield Reference Bible and as such the thought has gained acceptance throughout much of the Christian world. The disturbing thing is that it is wrong! Scofield counted fifty days from the end of the eight-day Passover Feast. He should have counted from the beginning. This presents a stumbling block when counting days in order to unlock further secrets of prophecy. How can you interpret prophecy when your mind is blocked by untrue thoughts which you may have read in your own Bible but were not mentioned in the Holy Scriptures themselves? "Ten days in the upper room" is a margin note and is not scriptural.

This example is cited to demonstrate a point. CHECK THE VALIDITY OF YOUR INFORMATION. I have used this example to shock the reader out of his scriptural complacency. It is used to demonstrate to the reader that his ideas have been influenced by erroneous information. My aim is not to condemn Scofield, but his note does fit the example. However, there are other errors like it and if you are a conscientious member of the Body of Christ you should check the source, especially in the area of prophecy. This is presented in order to start a crack in the hard shell of know-it-all Bible teachers who say, "What can this engineer possibly tell me about Revelation? I've studied in the best religious schools." It is told to pierce the armor of many strongly taught, doctrinal Christians who say, "I have thirteen points of doctrine (or any other number of points) and if this were so important we would already know it." But most of all it is told to start people thinking about the Word of God.

Most denominations only want their people to read literature or be exposed to ideas which are a product of their own denominational program. This creates harmony and peace within their group, but rarely allows for correction of error or entrance of a new truth until someone ventures outside his shell and says, "These others are doing so easily the thing we have been working so hard to do." If the idea is adopted then progress is made.

The study of prophecy from this book is safe because the ideas are presented separately from the Word of God. In the future as new truths are presented from interested sources, they will be incorporated into this book and will be made available to subscribers. Every conscientious reader is encouraged to add, subtract or correct each subject as he sees it revealed to him from the Scriptures and send the information to the author. Name credit will be given to the contributor after analysis, study and prayer indicate that the information is beneficial. The hope is that we all will come to the unity of the faith and benefit through the experiences of each other as we continue to develop.

The main and most explosive thought given in this book is



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

6

### AUTHOR'S NOTES

that the Book of Revelation is, in reality, two books which complement each other perfectly. They reveal to us the events which were (past), are (present), and will come to pass (future). This is a key which I hope others will use to open new doors of revelation. My request is that you, the conscientious reader, will share your discoveries with me and allow me to publish the new thoughts in the revisions to this book, which are sure to come. The plan is that the revisions would then be made available to all the holders of this book on a subscription basis.

When a teacher brings wisdom which generates envy or strife you may know by the authority of the Word of God that the wisdom is devilish (James 3:14-15). Conversely, when a teacher brings wisdom that is pure, peaceable, gentle and is easily intreated (easy for the teacher to be taught), full of mercy and full of good fruits, without hypocrisy and bearing the fruits of righteousness and presented in peace, then we know that that the wisdom (new light, thought, idea) is from God (James 3:17-18). Therefore when we read books about the Bible and detect a spirit of railing, accusation, bitterness and a know-it-all attitude, we can be sure that the book would be best left alone. If we detect a spirit which is binding, loving and building it is alright to proceed.

This is not to say, however, that everything should agree with our own ideas. What a waste of time it would be to read a book that does not spark our minds with new thoughts.

In 1946 I received Jesus as the Lord of my life when I believed that Jesus was the Christ. This occurred at an event sponsored by the Christian Business Men's Committee in Indianapolis, Indiana. I have a high regard for organizations that step outside the walls of the church to bring in people such as myself. I joined a fundamental Presbyterian Church and later joined the U.S. Navy. My Christian testimony was well known to all my submarine shipmates. Betty LeTourneau became my wife and she moved with me as the Navy sent us from place to place. I went to many Navy schools and after discharge I eventually became an electronic engineer. We have lived in more than ten states and have been members of many denominations. Some of them are Christian and Missionary Alliance, Methodist, Assemblies of God, Church of God, Baptist, and various independent works. Ten years after I was saved I received several supernatural gifts of the Holy Spirit similar to those recorded in I Cor. 12. Twenty years after I was saved I received a call to write on the Book of Revelation from three separate prophecies, from three different men, in three different parts of the world. These prophecies occurred within a very short period from each other and they all said the same thing. The prophets did not know each other. The supernatural circumstance helped to convince me that the message was from God.

Seven years ago when this book was started I had no thought of getting into prophecy or anything to do with Revelation. I was teaching a class of 150 adults in a Sunday school in Akron, Ohio. The schedule called for a survey course of the Bible.



## AUTHOR'S NOTES

On the particular Sunday that we were to cover the Book of Revelation I had only 20 minutes to cover the book because of a general assembly of the classes to hear a visiting missionary. I was glad for the short time because I did not know anything about the book. I had read it but nothing stuck with me. My wife, Betty, described it best: "Reading the Book of Revelation is like reading a dictionary. I can understand each description but when I lay it down I say, 'What did it say? There is no sense to it. It seems to be a large assortment of unrelated ideas'". And I agreed.

But a strange spirit came over me concerning my lack of understanding. I reasoned that surely God did not always want the book to remain in a cloud of mystery. I was working, at the time, as an Industrial Engineer on the Subroc Missile Program for Goodyear Aerospace and I thought that, since I was working rather successfully with very involved government specifications the same analytical procedure could be applied to the Book of Revelation. Now the normal procedure when starting to study a complex subject such as the Book of Revelation would be to gather several helpful books on the subject and read them as a guide. But I had learned before from being misled by wrong thoughts which I had received from the margin notes of my Scofield Bible. In fact, I had formerly thought and taught that certain things were facts right out of the Bible when really they were information notes presented in the margin by someone else. So I decided that I would use only the Bible and one other book - Young's Complete Concordance. With my Bible in one hand and the Concordance (which is like an index) in the other, I started to study and analyze the Book of Revelation. I have a set of Bible recordings and played sections of Revelation over and over until I became so familiar with the words that I could say them right along with the voice on the record. Then I read the Bible repeatedly until I could put my finger on any thought. I became so familiar with the pages that I knew which column had the thought and if it were on the top or bottom of the page. Only after this intense familiarization did I attempt to study and relate the facts. I wonder now where all the time came from to get that far.

After this preparation I studied to rightly divide the Word of Truth. I divided the book into thought patterns; the first three chapters show the church, chapters 4 and 5 show heaven, etc. Then, applying the only tools I had, my engineering equipment and analytical process I began to draw whatever John said he saw. Following as closely as possible I drew each item that John described. It was like drawing blueprints from specifications. This did two things for me: It forced me to take into account each word of the specification so that I could make the drawing comply exactly, and it gave me a visual picture which my mind could retain and later connect and interrelate with other pictures.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

8

### AUTHOR'S NOTES

By that time our class had decided to proceed into Revelation in detail and we spent nearly half a year on the study. Each Sunday I gave a copy of a picture to each member of the class so he could visualize the thought patterns.. Each then took the pictures home, laid them next to their open Bibles and wrote the notes and references on the drawings. This enabled them to firmly and accurately establish the pictures in their minds. For instance, draw a line to the key on His shoulder and write "Key of David", etc. That way the students began to retain the scenes and thoughts. The real shocker came when I drew pictures as they are described in the 15th and 16th chapters. Those chapters described the seven golden vials of the wrath of God. I drew what was described --and discovered I had come up with the same pictures I had drawn for chapters 8, 9, 10, and 11, which were the seven trumpets. The words were different but the pictures were the same. I began to see a pattern forming and I wondered how far it would continue. So I backed up from the seven trumpets in chapters 8, 9, 10 and 11 and saw the seven (six) corresponding seals that preceded them in chapters 6 and 7. Perhaps there would be something following the same pattern just before the seven vials of chapters 15 and 16. The only thing I could find at the time was a group of angels giving very disconnected messages in chapter 14. Then one day I noticed that Revelation 14:9 said, "The third angel." I reasoned that if it was the third angel then there were two other angels in front of his message, so I sought to identify them. Also I went to the other side of the third angel and used the same means to identify the fourth, fifth and sixth angel messengers of chapter 14. This was a major breakthrough. I saw that the angel messengers of chapter 14 combined with the seals of chapter 6 in the very same manner as the vials combined with the trumpets. But I couldn't figure out why there were only six angels in chapter 14 when I knew there were seven seals in chapter 6. Later I discovered that there were really only six seals in chapter 6 and the seventh seal was composed of seven trumpets. The seven trumpets are the seventh seal--it began to fit together perfectly. For every scripture and event in the first half of the Book of Revelation there was a perfect and parallel scripture and event in the second half. Everything was doubled.

After that discovery I could understand what Rev. 10:7 meant. It says, "The seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished; as He hath declared to His servants the prophets." That did not make sense at first because I knew that there was much to follow the blowing of the seventh trumpet, but the angel said at that time the mystery was finished. "How could it be finished and still have so many more things after it?" After I had seen the doubles or parallels I saw that the story started all over again after the blowing of the seventh trumpet. The Book of Revelation just divided in half at chapter 12 and the whole prophecy was given again.



Then the meaning of Rev. 10:11 literally jumped out at me. In that verse, just before the blowing of the seventh trumpet, which I discovered was the end of things, the angel told John, "Thou must prophesy again." "Again" in this case means the second time and he did that all over again in chapter 12. Then I noticed that there were two books dealing with prophecy. The first was in the hand of God and only Jesus Christ could open the seals. The second book was the one which John ate and he was immediately told to prophesy again, which he did, starting with chapter 12.

While these discoveries were taking place I had been praying very much and there were several extended fasts involved at the same time. I believe that these openings of the scriptures came directly by the Holy Spirit.

One other important thought should be added. I was pushed into making each step during the last seven years. The study, pictures, teaching and finally the writing of this book all were forced upon me. The thought is not that I was holding back or reluctant to do the will of God. It's just that I never have had a plan of what would be the next step nor have I ever taken it upon myself to force any door open. I have never sought out or encouraged people to study the Book of Revelation with me, yet thousands have done it so far. Neither have I tried to encourage help in typing, artwork, layout, printing and financing, though God has sent each helper along on the very day he was needed. Although God uses people to accomplish His purpose He sends the Holy Spirit to quicken them and move them supernaturally.

I believe that every step of the preparation of this book has been supernatural. Furthermore, I believe it is by the direct hand of God for these last days just before Jesus Christ returns.

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

David P. Ebaugh

Harrisburg, Pa. 1968

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

- \* ENGINEER DISCOVERS BIBLE SECRET \*
- \* NEW INSIGHT CHANGES OLD IDEAS \*
- \* ENLIGHTENING AND ASTONISHING \*
- \* MYSTERY OF DOUBLE SEVENS \*



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

- \* ENGINEER DISCOVERS BIBLE SECRET \*
- \* NEW INSIGHT CHANGES OLD IDEAS \*
- \* ENLIGHTENING AND ASTONISHING \*
- \* MYSTERY OF DOUBLE SEVENS \*

In the new book **REVELATION MAKES SENSE**, David P. Ebaugh has applied the tools of his engineering trade to cast a penetrating light on prophecy.

The key to his disclosure lies in his discovery of the doubles and parallels in the Book of Revelation - - the fact that it is in reality two books in one, each one substantiating the other and both unfolding the master plan for the ages.

The new book, **REVELATION MAKES SENSE**, completes the puzzle and solves the riddle of Revelation by showing us what we should be doing right now and also what we will be doing in the future.

Drawings are included which further interpret each of the scenes in Revelation and which present the glory of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. The drawings caused the first notice of the fact that every event in the Book of Revelation is told twice.

These discoveries are destined to revolutionize some points of doctrine and theology before the soon return of Jesus Christ. Men and women are becoming God's anointed.

To order a book or set up a lecture, write:

David P. Ebaugh, 102 Park Terrace, Harrisburg, Pa. 17111



## DEDICATION

Dedicated to my wife, Betty, who encouraged the work.  
Written with my son, Mike, in mind who said, "When you write  
the book, please write it so I can understand it".  
With Love to my daughters Marcellene, Diane and Rosalie.

## SPECIAL THANKS

Special thanks are given to the many friends who stood  
by us during the final phases of this book's preparation. May  
God bless them and return their gifts a hundred fold.

Also, I wish to expecially thank Phillip Ruth for the many  
hundreds of hours he spent typing and editing the manuscript.

## A PRAYER ABOUT REVELATION

Our Father, we come in the Name of Jesus Christ, and ask for  
eyes that see and ears that hear. We pray that You will increase  
our understanding and prepare us for the day in which we live. Give  
us gifts, Lord, that are necessary as we study this book. Gifts of  
wisdom, knowledge and discerning of spirits are our present need and  
desire.

Nevertheless, Lord, not our will, but Thy will be done, and if  
it is Your will to continue to hide Your truths in the pages of  
Revelation, then we pray that You will confuse our minds and turn  
our attention to another way which will be more profitable to Your  
Kingdom.

But, Lord, the signs about us have been pointing so much to  
the soon return of Jesus Christ that we have been quickened anew to  
receive from You the directions we need for this last hour.

We thank You for Your Word and praise You for Your glory.  
We thank You for Your blessings to those who read this prophecy of  
Revelation, and we claim that promise now. In the Name of Jesus,

AMEN.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## ABOUT PROPHECY

The Testimony of Jesus  
is the

SPIRIT OF PROPHECY

(Rev. 19:10)

The events of history have been coming and going in perfect order just as God said. But we are like small animals in a forest of trees, finding it hard to see the forest because the trees are in the way. We cannot see all the prophecy clearly because of our perspective. There are too many trees which block the view (things in our life which loom in the way). Prophets have had the same trouble; they could not see the whole picture either. They were different from other men in that they could see into the future but they were the same in that they could not see everything.

Frederick the Great asked for a reason, in a word, to believe that there is a God and that the Bible is true. The answer was given: "The Jew, your Majesty." The Jew and Israel are very much involved in prophecy. While reading the prophet Isaiah, the Ethiopian of great authority was asked--"Do you understand what you are reading?" He said, 'How can I, except some man should guide me?' And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him" Acts 8:31

We have all felt the need for help while reading the prophets.

## THE CONCLUSIONS

In an effort to quickly present the conclusions of years of study of the Book of Revelation, the results and conclusions are presented first. Back-up facts come later. As you read these conclusions, some will witness to you because of your past training and environment, some will not. Please do not throw away these new ideas. If they are too much to believe now, just put them on the shelf for a while and every now and then take them down for re-examination. After you have read these conclusions, study the back-up material to check them out; you can make up your mind later.

We are living at the time of the fifth seal (Rev. 6:9-11, 14:14-16). Five seals have been opened in past history. The last seal was opened at the start of the Renaissance, and we think we are presently (1963) near the end of this period. The opening of the sixth seal, in the near future, will bring about a catastrophe upon this whole earth. Afterward seven trumpets will blow. Antichrist will appear at the sound of the fifth trumpet. He will come from Pergamos, a city in Turkey. Among the horrors of the end time, the battle of Armageddon will be fought at the sounding of the sixth trumpet. Afterward, at the sound of the seventh trumpet, Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, will return and set up His millennial kingdom. After a thousand years of peace, a final war will come which will result in the cleansing of this earth by fire, and the New Jerusalem shall come from God.



We want to know when the rapture will take place.

We want to know what to do to make sure we will make it.

We have a compelling desire to know more about this mysterious event.

We need to know how we will be affected.

Christians will witness the catastrophe of the opening of the sixth seal. We expect that many people who have been taught that they will be raptured before anything bad happens will be shaken severely and may even lose their faith due to their lack of understanding when this occurs. Christians will further witness the sound of at least five trumpets. There is a good reason to believe that we shall be raptured at the sound of the last (seventh) trumpet and as such will behold all the destruction which is yet to come upon the earth, commonly called the Great Tribulation. We cannot find any scriptures which teach that the tribulation will last seven years as is commonly taught.

We want to find scriptures which prove that the Christians will be raptured before any of the tribulations of the sixth seal or the seven trumpets occur, but we have not been able to find any. On the contrary, we find scriptures with instructions to Christians and about Christians during the last events. We see the occurrence of the first resurrection just before the sound of the seventh (last) trumpet.

For the theology student, conclusions of this study indicate a pre-millennial and a post-tribulation understanding of the rapture.

We would like to teach that all Christians will be raptured before the opening of the sixth seal. Most evangelical denominations do teach that Christians will not have to be around during the horrors described. God, however, did not remove Israel from Egypt during the plagues; He did protect them so that they were not hurt. The scripture in Psalm 91 which says "Only with thine eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked" indicates how we shall see--but not feel--the plagues even as Israel was protected in Egypt. Jesus is definitely coming to set things in order.



## ABOUT THE BOOK OF REVELATION

The Book of Revelation was authored by God Himself. God dictated it through Jesus Christ by an angel to John who wrote it for us. Most Christians think John the Beloved Disciple was the human writer. There have been suggestions of other Johns. Eusebius records that in the persecution under Domitian, John the Apostle was banished to the island of Patmos for his testimony.

The traditional and most widely accepted date of the book is 95 or 96 A.D. However, some think it is 67 or 68 A.D. Our study indicates that the earlier date of 67 or 68 A.D. would be in greater harmony with the events of history. A review of the commentaries usually results in frustration. Students cannot agree as to who wrote it, or when. No wonder they cannot agree on what it means. The Book of Revelation was admitted into the Canon of Holy Scriptures at the Third Council of Carthage in 397 A.D. (Smith-Peloubet).

In studying literature about Revelation, the word APOCALYPSE is found. (The four horsemen of the Apocalypse). The meaning is--an unveiling of Jesus Christ in a way that He had not been revealed before. Of the word APOCALYPSE, Webster's Collegiate says--"One of the Jewish and Christian writings of 200 B.C. to 150 A.D. marked by pseudonymity, symbolic imagery and the expectation of an imminent cosmic cataclysm in which God destroys the ruling powers of evil and raises the righteous to life in a messianic kingdom." The book was written to seven churches in Asia--but notice that most of the text was addressed directly to the angel (messenger) of each of the seven churches. The leaders must harken and understand before the group gets the message.

Some people think that the use of symbols, imagery and numbers was to confuse the Roman censors, but which would be familiar enough to the Christians that they would get the real meaning. We believe the symbols were used by God to keep the secrets until the time of the end.

Joseph Gettys said--"The Book of Revelation is the book of the New Testament about which many of us are most curious and at the same time, the one of which we are most afraid. Preachers, church-school teachers, parents and friends join the conspiracy of silence about it, leaving to small sects and to persons holding peculiar views the task of telling the world what it means." I believe he is right.

Halley said, "There are four main classes of views of the Book of Revelation.

The 'Pretarist' embraces the view that Revelation is about the struggle with the Roman Empire. That it was for John's day only.

The 'Historical' idea is that Revelation is written about a general panoramic view of the whole church history, from the time



of John to the end of the world.

The 'Futurist' teaching interprets that most of Revelation is about the Lord's coming and the end of the world.

The 'Spiritualist' believes that the imagery refers to great principles of God's will, which are applicable to all time."

I believe there is a certain amount of truth in all the views. We lean more strongly to the 'Historical' idea than the others.

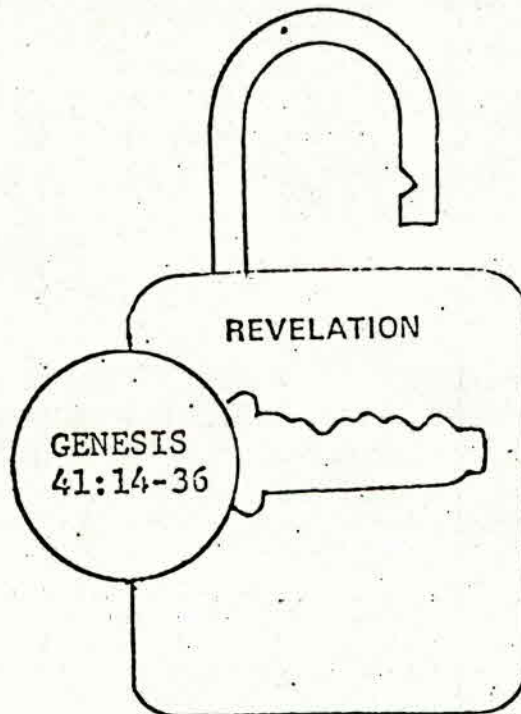
Halley also said, "A thing that strikes one, who browses around in the vast literature that has grown up about the Book of Revelation, is the utter dogmatism with which so many put forth their opinion, not as opinions, but in categorical statements, as to the meaning of even the most mysterious passages, as if they know all about it, and their say so settles the matter.

We think a spirit of reverent humility, and openness of mind would be more becoming in those seeking to interpret a book like this." The thought is right. How many times have you felt the same way?

In review of the conclusions: We are living at the time of the fifth seal. (1968) The sixth seal is about to be opened. It is important to believe God and to know that He has everything in His power and under His control. You may believe that God has forgotten you or that He lost control when those great earthquakes occur with the opening of the sixth seal which is the next event to come. Perhaps the signs in the sun and moon during that great catastrophe may make you think that God is dead because of the horror. Do not give up. Jesus is coming. It is God's plan. The supernatural power described in the 91st Psalm is yours! Claim it!

It is our desire that the students of Revelation continue in their study and use the key of the doubles to unlock the mystery which has lain hidden for ages. We expect many others to amplify these basic ideas and that new insight into God's plan will come forth.

REVELATION MAKES SENSE





## THE DOUBLES

The Book of Revelation tells the same story twice! It is like two books about the same story. Past teaching and traditional training did not prepare us for such a shock. Then the soul-searching questions began. Should we stick to our traditions or should we venture into something new? This is not a copy from any book, tradition or preaching. These new thoughts are from the Bible alone. There is nothing new about using symbols to depict events in prophecy.

Pharaoh's seven cows and seven ears of corn are the best example. They are also the first example in the Bible of how to unlock secrets of prophecy.

## GENESIS 41

14 ¶ Then Phā'raōh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, *that* thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Phā'raōh, saying, *It is not in me*: God shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed and well-favored; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill-favored kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill-favored, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is one: God hath showed Phā'raōh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill-favored kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; *it is* because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do *this*, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

Joseph said that the first fat kine (cow) and the first fat ear of grain were symbols for the same thing--a single period of time (year) of plenty. Also, the fourth (for example) lean kine and the fourth lean ear of grain were symbols for the same thing--a single period of time (year); the fourth year of famine--and so on



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

17

### THE DOUBLES

The kine and the ears represent the same thing! Notice that in prophecy we do not study cows or study ears of grain. We only study them as they relate to the facts they represent.

Let us see how this relates to the Book of Revelation.

Seven fat kine  
Seven lean kine  
Seven fat ears  
Seven lean ears

What do we have in Revelation?

Seven seals 6:2--8:6  
Seven trumpets 8:7--11:19  
Seven angel messengers 14:6--16:1  
Seven golden vials 16:2--16:21

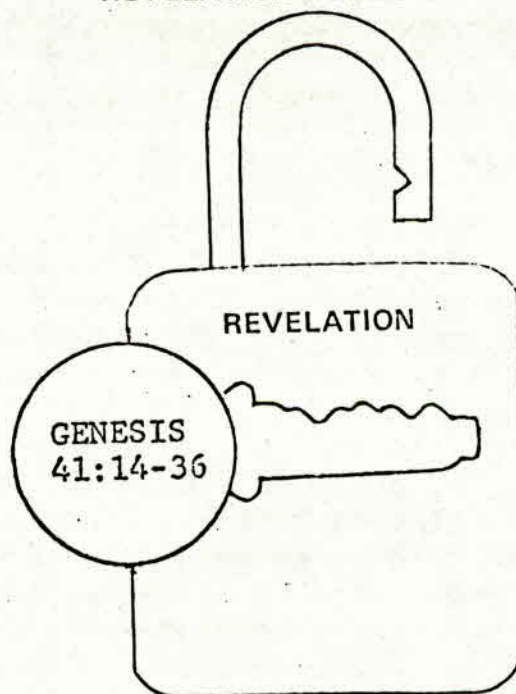
We find that they combine in perfect order just as the kine and ears.

The seals represent the same events as the angel messengers.

The trumpets represent the same events as the golden vials.

Thus, we take the key which Joseph used to unlock the prophecy in Pharoah's dreams in the first book of the Bible, and use it to unlock the mystery of the double sevens in Revelation at the end of the Bible.

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE



The key is the discovery of the doubles and parallels in the Book of Revelation - - the fact that it is in reality two books in one, each one substantiating the other and both unfolding the master plan for the ages.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## THE DOUBLES

OUTLINE OF REVELATIONBY CHAPTER

The doubles of Revelation show up well when the subject of each chapter is listed. Notice that all the chapters 1-11 are listed, in order, in the left column. Now look at the right column; chapters 12-16 are listed, but the subjects are the same. Detailed study shows that the first half of the book, chapters 1-11, is the unfolding of the prophecy as seen from heaven according to the book held in the hand of God. The book was unsealed by Jesus Christ. Chapters 12-16 cover the same subjects all over again. This time the prophecy is out of the book held in the hand of the angel and which was given to John to eat, of which it was said, "thou must prophesy again." There were two books of prophecy. The double thought continues as two angels give us in retrospect a look at what happened to two women. It shows the fate of these two. One woman, the harlot, occupies our attention in chapters 17-20. The other woman, the Bride of Christ, is shown in chapters 19-22. The millenium is described in chapters 19-20. Eternity is described in chapters 21-22.

This covers all the chapters in the Book of Revelation. We can see from the outline that each major event described in the first half of the Book of Revelation has a double or parallel event described in the last half.

## CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF EVENTS (PAGE 20)

In reference to the list of events of history which is down the center column of the chart in chronological order, the exact dates of the events are not important. These represent ages. Just as ages have overlapping years, so do these periods overlap somewhat. Do not be too critical of the dates themselves. Study the chart for its real meaning. Rev.1:19

The angel said, "I'll show you things that were, are and will be." These are past, present and future. There are some who teach that everything in Revelation is past. They believe that it is all over. Most teachers show everything to be in the future. We think now that some events are in the past, and some are still for the future. This is why we believe now that some of the events are past and some events are yet to take place. First, this is what the angel said. But let us look into it further. As we observe the unfolding of an event from two directions it increases the amount we know of that event. So also, in comparing the two halves of the Book of Revelation, we can see that they are one. By doing this we can better understand the story and judge for ourselves.



OUTLINE OF REVELATION  
BY CHAPTER

As seen from <u>Heaven</u> . The <u>first</u> book opened by Christ.	As seen from <u>Earth</u> . The <u>second</u> book eaten by John.
<p style="text-align: center;">CHAPTER</p> <p>1 Picture of Church</p> <p>2 Picture of Church</p> <p>3 Picture of Church</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">CHAPTER</p> <p>Picture of Church 12</p>
<p>4 God, Christ, Holy Spirit Picture of Heaven</p> <p>5 Picture of Heaven</p>	<p>Counterfeits: Devil. Anti-christ, False Prophet Picture of hell, 13</p>
<p>6 Events of History</p> <p>7 Events of History</p>	<p>Events of History 14</p>
<p>8 Tribulation Period</p> <p>9 Tribulation Period</p> <p>10 Tribulation Period</p> <p>11 Tribulation Period</p>	<p>Tribulation Period 15</p> <p>Tribulation Period 16</p>

TWO WOMEN

FATE OF BRIDE OF CHRIST	FATE OF HARLOT
19	17
20	18
21	19
22	20

MILLENNIUM  
Chapters 19, 20

ETERNITY  
Chapters 21, 22



First Half of Book of Revelation		Second Half of Book of Revelation	
The book in the hand of God which Jesus opened, as seen from heaven.		The book which John ate, as seen from earth.	
Rev. 6:1	INTRODUCTION	Rev. 14:1-5	
1st seal Rev. 6:2	33-70 A.D. Gospel went forth	1st angel Rev. 14:6-7 messenger	
2nd " Rev. 6:3-4	70 A.D. Jerusalem destroyed	2nd " Rev. 14-8	
3rd " Rev. 6:5-6	315-350 A.D. Constantine	3rd " Rev. 14-9- 11	
4th " Rev. 6:7-8	350-1000 A.D. Dark Ages	4th " Rev. 14:12- 13	
5th " Rev. 6:9-11	1000 A.D. to future Renaissance	5th " Rev. 14:14- 16	
6th " Rev. 6:12-17 7:1-17	Future, Soon Catastrophe	6th " Rev. 14:17- 20	
7th " Rev. 8:1-6	End Time Seven more events	7th " Rev. 15:1-8 16:1	
1st trumpet Rev. 8:7		1st vial Rev. 16:2	
2nd " Rev. 8:8- 9	On the Sea	2nd " Rev. 16:3	
3rd " Rev. 8:10- 11	Rivers, Fountains	3rd " Rev. 16:4-7	
4th " Rev. 8:12- 13	Sun, Moon, Stars	4th " Rev. 16:8-9	
5th " Rev. 9:1- 12	Seat of Beast Bottomless Pit	5th " Rev. 16:10- 11	
6th " Rev. 9:13- 21	Euphrates	6th " Rev. 16:12- 14	
Special Messenger Rev. 10:1-11, 11:1-14		Special Message Rev. 16:15-16	
7th trumpet Rev. 11: 15-19	End of Age	7th vial Rev. 16:17- 21	



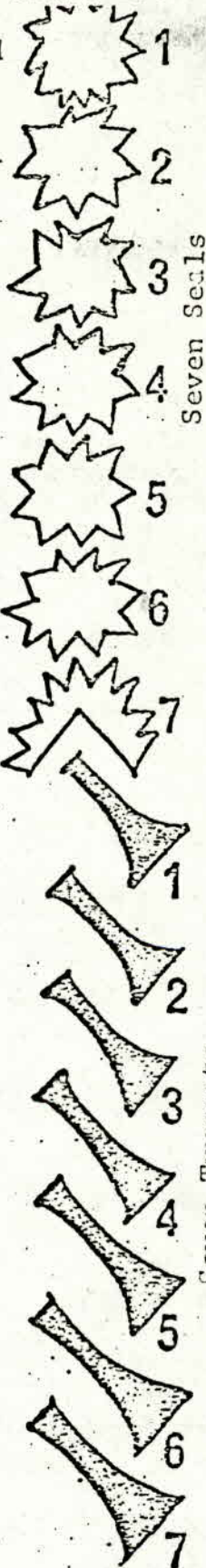
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

SEVEN SEALS, TRUMPETS, ANGELS, VIALS

21

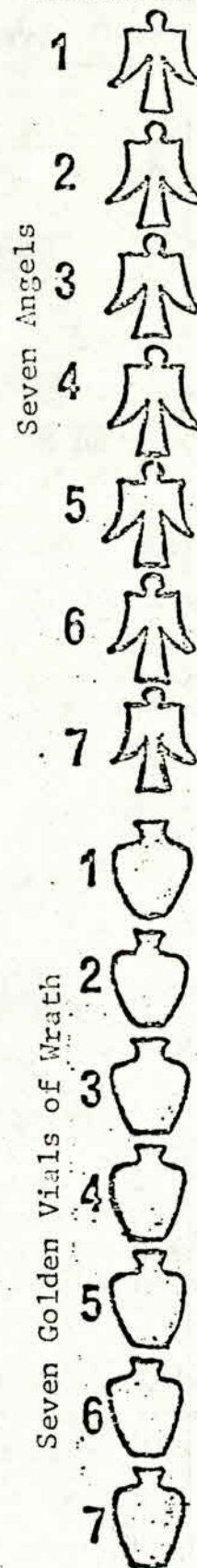
## FIRST BOOK

The book in the hand of God which Jesus opened. As seen from heaven. Rev. 5:1



## SECOND BOOK

The book which John ate. As seen from earth. Rev. 10:10





## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## THE DOUBLES

Remember, Matthew, Mark, Luke and John are gospels looking at the same story from different directions--but it is the same Jesus, isn't it? How much better we know Jesus now because of each one of them.

No claim is made that the interpretation of the doubles in the center column is inspired. It is the result of the best effort of the author from interpreting the light of the new parallel or double information. However, I do believe now that the doubles or parallel thoughts are not an accident; I believe that they were set up that way by God. We believe that these are the last days and, as such, God is now revealing these new truths to the Body of Christ for her protection.

There are two books mentioned in Revelation. The first one, in the hand of God, had seven seals. Jesus was the only One found worthy to open the seals. The second one was in the hand of the angel and he gave it to John to eat. It was sweet in his mouth and bitter in his belly. Then the angel said something very important to the understanding of the doubles. He said, "Thou must prophesy 10:11 again." Again means another time (second time). We know that the first book in the hand of God was sealed with seven seals. As Jesus Christ opened each seal He revealed events as seen from heaven. But the book John ate showed him how the same events would look as seen on the earth.

Seven seals	}	Events seen from heaven
Seven trumpets		
Seven angel messengers	}	Events seen from earth
Seven golden vials		

Now, combining both sets of symbols, we see how similar they are to each other.

Seven fat cows in Genesis	
Seven thin cows in Genesis	
Seven fat ears in Genesis	
Seven thin ears in Genesis	
Seven seals in Revelation	
Seven trumpets in Revelation	
Seven angel messengers in Revelation	
Seven golden vials in Revelation	

We now have better insight to the events described in Revelation as we look at each event twice: (1) once in the book which Christ



unsealed (2) again in the book which John ate. Our understanding now becomes greatly increased. For instance, we used to read in a certain book about Revelation that the one who went forth on the white horse at the opening of the first seal was Christ. Another author said it was the antichrist because he had but one crown and the true Christ, of the 19th chapter, has many crowns. Another author said that the one on the white horse was Israel and another claims that it is the gospel going forth, and yet another says it was the church. Now we can positively conclude that someone is wrong. But, the question in our minds is-- what is right?

Look at the first angel in the 14th chapter. He will tell us because he is the double for the first seal. "Having the everlasting gospel to preach" (Rev. 14:6). The first angel had the everlasting gospel to preach. We can conclude that the rider on the white horse went forth preaching the gospel. The writer who identified the opening of the first seal as the gospel going forth into all the world was right. I believe that the other writers were all sincere men trying to open the mystery of Revelation for in all the cases we have studied each writer has had a certain amount of truth.

God spoke twice (doubled) about the same thing in order to give direction to those who wanted to hear it and to keep knowledge from others.

Jesus said, "It is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand" (Matt. 13:11-13). That Jesus coded His mysterious (prophetic) message is not a new thought. Jesus said, "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you" (Matt. 7:6). Jesus coded some of His messages in the Gospels. He also coded His message in the Book of Revelation.

The importance of God's speaking twice is emphasized by the study of the tabernacle in the wilderness. The description of the minute details in the construction of the tabernacle is given twice, once in Exodus 25-27 and again in Exodus 36-38. Also look in Genesis at what Joseph said to Pharaoh about the early Bible prophecy: "The dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass" (Gen. 41:32). When you hear a prophecy twice, watch out, things are about to happen. That is a rule that God gave us by which we can conduct our lives in the area of judging prophecy. In Job we read, "He would show thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is" (Job 11:6).



## THE DOUBLES

Also, "For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; then He openeth the ears of men and sealeth their instruction" (Job 33:14-16). The Book of Revelation was written in double and coded symbols for the same reason as Pharaoh's dream.

- (1) God has established it (Gen. 41:32).
- (2) It shall shortly come to pass Gen. 41:32).  
(after the interpretation)

However, a coded dream of Pharaoh and a coded Book of Revelation are of little instructional value unless they are decoded. After decoding they are of inestimable value. We believe that this unfolding and decoding of the Book of Revelation, showing forth the doubles in their completeness, has come at this time because of the same reason.

- (1) God has established it (Gen. 41:32).
- (2) It shall shortly come to pass (Gen. 41:32)

We suspect that there will be many students of the doubles of Revelation who will move out into new ministry in these final days. They will be equipped with the increased knowledge of the plan of God as revealed by the double or parallel look at Revelation. Because of the fulfillment of past events as shown in the prophecy the students will have greater faith to believe God for the fulfillment of future events. Thus a great value of the doubles is the knowledge that God is in charge and that He will finish the job of redemption and perfection of His chosen ones. As events of destruction and terror come upon the earth in these last days the Christian who has studied the doubles of Revelation will put his faith in the protecting hand of God. We think that many Christians will teach and encourage others to put whole and complete confidence in God. We pray that teachers, preachers and ministers will be greatly encouraged by these doubles of Revelation and the fulfillment which they represent. God is still in charge.



INSTRUCTIONS

In reference to the scriptures in the following pages:  
Read the Book of Revelation down the left hand column of the paper.  
Read amplifying thoughts from the Bible through the center of the page. Read the parallel (or double) thought from the other parts of Revelation down the right-hand column of the page.

Read Revelation  
in this column

Read amplifying  
thoughts from  
throughout the  
whole Bible in  
the center of  
the page.

Read parallel (or double)  
thoughts in this column

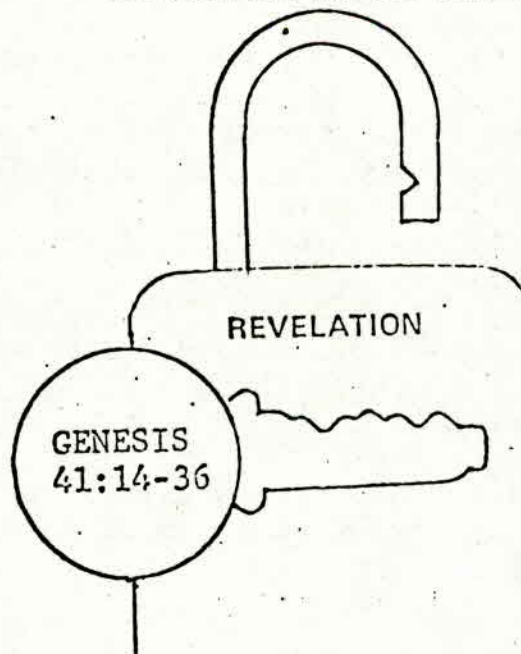
Make your own notes. Write down your questions. Underline and circle important facts which you want to remember.

On the page facing the scripture page, you can read my comments in order to more quickly tie the thoughts together. As you continue your study, I believe that you will come to the same conclusions:

The Book of Revelation presents history in chronological order, one event following another in exact order, as they did happen (past), are happening (present) and will be happening (future).

Further, because of the presentation of the same events with a double narrative, we can now more clearly see what was indicated by the symbols and then be prepared to establish our own position in God's great Revelation of Jesus Christ.

REVELATION MAKES SENSE





## THINGS WHICH THOU HAST SEEN

The title of the book is--The Revelation of St. John. The first words of the text are--The Revelation of Jesus Christ. The book is about Jesus. It is a Revelation about (of) Jesus. The title is not inspired and does not appear in early manuscripts. God gave the revelation (v.1). The purpose is to show the things which shortly must come to pass. A more literal translation would say--"to show the things which should be done with speed." Jesus sent the angel with the testimony (22:16).

The testimony of Jesus (v.2). Some were slain because of the testimony which they held (6:9). The dragon (Satan) made war with those who held the testimony (v.12:17). The angel (messenger) who talked with John was of his brethren that have the testimony of Jesus and therefore must be a flesh and blood man(19:10). Those who have the witness (testimony) of Jesus and the Word of God will reign with Christ a thousand years (20:4).

A special blessing is pronounced on those who read, and hear and keep the prophecy (v. 3&22:7). In 22:16 Jesus said that He sent His angel to John to show him the things in the churches. John said that he bore the record (1:2). Regarding those who have the testimony of Jesus Christ, they are kept under the altar (6:9) and they are at war with the dragon Satan 12:17).

The so-called angel was really a brother who had the testimony of Jesus (19:10). Throughout the Revelation, the use the word "angel" also can be translated "messenger".

Those who have His testimony will rule and reign with Jesus Christ a thousand years (20:4). It is only the grace of God that brings us any information about the future which would benefit us. Many people are preoccupied with fear of the future and as such seek advice from fortune tellers. You only need to look at the attention given to astrology columns in the newspapers to see that man wants to know something about the future. In some places where fortune-telling is against the law the practitioners advertise themselves as "advisers". Using tea leaves, cards and lines in the palm of the hands, they attempt to determine the destiny of the subject.

God's Word plainly says that we are not to consult fortune-tellers: "Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God" (Lev. 19:31). "And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set My face against that soul and will cut him off from among his people"(Lev. 20:6). "There shall not be found among you anyone that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times (astrology), or an enchanter, or witch, or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits (spiritualists), or a wizard or a necromancer. For all these are an abomination to the Lord (Deut. 18:10-12).



THE  
REVELATION  
OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE  
KING JAMES VERSION

Read Revelation  
in this column

Read the amplifying thoughts  
from throughout the whole  
Bible in these columns

Read the  
parallel or  
double thought  
in this column

CHAPTER 1

THE Revelation of  
Jesus Christ, which  
God gave unto him, to  
shew unto his servants  
things which must  
shortly come to pass;  
and he sent and signi-  
fied it by his angel unto  
his servant John:

22

16 I Jesus have sent  
mine angel to testify un-  
to you these things in  
the churches. I am the  
root and the offspring of  
David, and the bright  
and morning star.

19

10 And I fell at his feet  
to worship him. And  
he said unto me, See  
*thou do it not*: I am thy  
fellow servant, and of  
thy brethren that have  
the testimony of Jesus:  
worship God: for the  
testimony of Jesus is  
the spirit of prophecy.

REVELATION 22

7 Behold, I come  
quickly: blessed is he  
that keepeth the sayings  
of the prophecy of this  
book.

12

17 And the dragon was  
wroth with the woman,  
and went to make war  
with the remnant of her  
seed, which keep the  
commandments of God,  
and have the testimony  
of Jesus Christ.

6

9 And when he had  
opened the fifth seal, I  
saw under the altar the  
souls of them that were  
slain for the word of  
God, and for the testi-  
mony which they held:

REVELATION 20

4 And I saw thrones,  
and they sat upon them,  
and judgment was given  
unto them; and I saw  
the souls of them that  
were beheaded for the  
witness of Jesus, and  
for the word of God, and  
which had not wor-  
shipped the beast, nei-  
ther his image, neither  
had received his mark  
upon their foreheads, or  
in their hands; and they  
lived and reigned with  
Christ a thousand years.

2 Who bare record of  
the word of God, and of  
the testimony of Jesus  
Christ, and of all things  
that he saw.

3 Blessed is he that  
readeth, and they that  
hear the words of this  
prophecy, and keep  
those things which are  
written therein: for the  
time is at hand.

Turn to the next scripture page and read Rev. 1:4 in the  
upper left hand column. The continuing scripture text in the  
book of Revelation will always appear in the next scripture page  
on the upper left hand corner.

All scripture references in this book which omit the name  
of the book such as 22:16, are from the book of Revelation.  
This is done for brevity since there are thousands of such  
references.



## THINGS WHICH THOU HAST SEEN

Many sincere people who carry heavy burdens in life seek help from anyone who will offer it in the time of distress. This is a natural tendency. The reader must know, however, where to turn for genuine help. God said, "I am the Lord your God" (Lev. 19:31) implying that the seeker should seek Him. When God decided to destroy the earth with water the Bible said that Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. In God there is that element of grace. At the time of the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah the Lord said, "Shall I hide from Abraham the thing which I do" (Gen. 18:17)? And so He told him. Amos, the herdsman from Tekos, who was a layman and became a prophet, said, "Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but He revealeth His secret unto His servants the prophets" (Amos 3:7).

To answer the question concerning to whom to turn when in need of direction for life's problems, Jesus said to come unto Him (Matt. 11:28). God said, "I will raise them up a prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put My Words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I command him" (Deut. 18:18).

In order to know if a man is a prophet or not, God gave the rule of the prophet in Deut. 18:21-22: "When a prophet speaketh in the Name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken".

## THE SEVEN CHURCHES

For the location of the seven churches of Asia (v.4) see (page 53) map section. These churches are located in what is now Turkey.

Is, was, is to come (v.4). Also known as Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, the Lord, the Almighty (v.8). (past, present, and future)

The seven Spirits: they were before the throne (v.4). Jesus had the seven spirits (3:1). The seven spirits are seven lamps of fire (4:5). The seven spirits are the seven eyes of the Lamb (4:5). Therefore the eyes of the Lamb (5:6) must be the lamps of fire (4:5) burning before the throne of God. They are all the same. The seven spirits are the church. (You).

The manifestations of the Spirit of God are given to every man ( I Cor. 12:7).

If you are led by the Spirit, you are not under Moses' Law (Gal. 5:18). You produce fruit of the Spirit (Gal. 5:22).

There are nine gifts of the Spirit ( I Cor. 12:8). There are nine fruits of the Spirit (Gal. 5). The gifts differ according to the grace given us (Romans 12:6). We are to covet earnestly the best gifts (I Cor. 12:31). Notice the difference between the gifts of the Spirit (I Cor. 12:8) and the offices in the church (I Cor. 12:28). Also read the list in Eph. 4.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
THINGS WHICH THOU HAST SEEN

31. -1:5-6

REVELATION 3

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the firstbegotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

REVELATION 5

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

REVELATION 19

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

REVELATION 20

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

ST. JOHN 3

16 ¶ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

ST. JOHN 8

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

GENESIS 14

18 And Mēl-chīz'ē-dēk king of Sā'lēm brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God.

HEBREWS 7

20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made a high priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chīz'ē-dēk.

CHAPTER 7

FOR this Mēl-chīz'ē-dēk, king of Sā'lēm, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Sā'lēm, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

I. CORINTHIANS 12

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

EPHESIANS 4

11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers.

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

32

### HE COMETH

He cometh with clouds (v.7). In Acts we see that Jesus is going to come in like manner as He went. He went in clouds (Acts 1:9). Christians will be caught up together with those who have died and will meet Jesus Christ in the clouds (I Thes. 4). The Man of Sin, the Son of Perdition, will be revealed first (I Thes. 2:3). Christ was made alive first, then the first fruits; afterwards they that are Christ's are made alive at His coming, followed by the end when death is destroyed (I Cor. 15). Moses said that Christ should be the first who should rise from the dead (Acts 26:23). Matthew 27:51-54 shows that Christ arose and after that the saints who slept (dead) arose. They were the first fruits of Jesus Christ.

When Christ does appear we shall be like Him. We are presently the sons of God (I John 3:2). Our flesh and blood shall not inherit the kingdom of God. Death is not appointed unto all Christians, even though it is appointed unto man once to die. All Christians shall be changed (immortality) at the sound of the last trump (I Cor. 15:50-54). When we see the signs in the sun, moon and stars we shall know that the end time is near, just as we discern the seasons by observing living plants such as the fig tree (Luke 21:25-36). You may die unto yourself with Christ today or die forever without Christ.

Concerning the time when Jesus Christ returns--II Thes. 2 shows the order of the events:

1. Falling away
2. Revelation of the antichrist or man of sin
3. Coming of Jesus Christ

Psychologist Henry Brandt says:

To dwell there above  
With the saints that we love  
That will be glory.

But to dwell here below  
With the saints that we know  
That's another story.

Please forgive the humor about such a serious subject, but this is too good to pass up. The application is obvious.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## HE COMETH

33 -1:7

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

### REVELATION 11

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud: and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

### THE ACTS 1

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

### ST. JOHN 19

37 And again another Scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

### I. THESSALONIANS 4

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

### CHAPTER 5

**B**UT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

### II. THESSALONIANS CHAPTER 2

**N**OW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

### I. CORINTHIANS 15

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

### I. JOHN CHAPTER 3

**B**EHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.



In the end time the sun, moon and stars will be affected (Matt. 24:29-36). The sign of the Son of man shall appear in the heavens. A mighty trumpet shall sound (at the sound of the last trump I Cor. 15) and the end shall be here. Now, when you see the start of these things, remember that they shall finish just as Christ said. It is like a fig tree; as you see the start of a growing season, you know that the season will go on to completion (Matt. 24:29-35). The popular use of the fig tree to depict the nation of Israel and the connection with the 1948 starting date of the country has no scriptural support. Israel usually has been depicted as an olive tree, never a fig tree. The generation that sees the signs in the sun, moon and stars is the final generation of this age (Luke 21:25,28,31,32). This refers to the opening of the sixth seal (Rev. 6:12).

The gospel of grace through faith is proper but it is connected very strongly with works also (Matt. 25:31-46). Also see "Faith without works is dead" (James 2:14-26).

There are those who make fun of our hope in the return of Christ. They point to the fact that its scriptural mentioning has been so long ago that perhaps God has forgotten. Remember, with God, time is on a different scale. One day is as a thousand years. The day will come in His time (II Peter 3:1-14). The atmosphere (heavens) will roar away, the elements will melt and all sinful works shall burn up (II Peter 3:10). It is the day of the Lord! The ball of earth will not be destroyed. Notice that the heaven (atmosphere) will burn and as a result the elements (earth) will melt. This is a purifying process. Some Bible students connect the burning up of the heavens with the return of Jesus Christ. The Bible says that the fire is reserved until after the thousand year reign (the millineum). (21:1)

In Matthew 24 and 25 Jesus Christ answers three questions. Many Bible teachers, not noticing this fact, have mixed up His answers, applying them to the wrong questions.

In Matthew 24:2 Jesus said that "there shall not be left here one stone upon another". He was speaking of the temple.

In Matthew 24:3 His disciples asked Him three questions. Notice carefully the questions and the order in which they were asked.

- 1.) Tell us when these things shall be?  
(When the stones are not left upon another)
- 2.) What shall be the sign of Thy coming?
- 3.) (What about) the end of the world?  
(End of the age is a better translation)



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HE COMETH

35 -1:7

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

TITUS 2

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

I. CORINTHIANS 15

50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

ST. LUKE 21

25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

ROMANS 8

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope;

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

ST. JOHN

CHAPTER 14

LET not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

36

### HE COMETH

Jesus gave the answers in the order of the questions.

Matthew 24:4 to 24:22 answers the question concerning "when these things shall be". In this section Jesus forecasts the destruction of the temple which occurred in 70 A.D. Not one stone was left upon another. The Christians who paid attention to what Jesus told them were saved when Titus destroyed the city of Jerusalem in 70 A.D.

Matthew 24:23 to 25:30 answers the question concerning "What shall be the sign of Thy coming?" Jesus Christ goes into great detail concerning this. Matthew 24:29-35 is a perfect parallel picture of the opening of the sixth seal in Rev. 6:12-7:17. The parallel, or double narrative, which God has shown to us gives an account of the winepress of the wrath of God in Rev. 14:17-20. This makes me believe that the next event to take place will be the cataclysmic destruction described in Matt. 24:23 to 25:30, further in Rev. 6:12 to 7:17 and still further in Rev. 14:17-20.

Matthew 25:31-46 answers the question concerning (What about) the end of the world (age). Jesus Christ describes the judgment which shall take place at the end of this age. Rev. 20:1-6 describes further detail about this judgment. This is not the Great White Throne Judgment of Rev. 20:11-15. The Great White Throne Judgment occurs after the millenium. Christians will not be involved in the Great White Throne Judgment.

II Peter 3:12-13 describes the destruction of this earth wherein the heavens (watery atmosphere) burn up with a great noise and the earth elements shall melt from the burning. The earth shall be purged and cleansed. New heavens and a new earth are promised. These events are identified as occurring at the end of the millenium when the New Jerusalem comes down from God out of heaven (Rev. 21:1).

Scientifically, this destruction sounds very much like an extended chain reaction of a giant hydrogen bomb which brings about continuous fusion of the hydrogen in the water. Fusion is the union of atomic nuclei to form heavier nuclei resulting in the release of enormous quantities of energy when certain light elements (hydrogen) unite.

Revelation 21:1 says, concerning this time, that there was no more sea.

Yesterday he helped me,  
Today he did the same--  
How long will this continue?  
Forever! Praise his name!

--AUTHOR UNKNOWN



7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

ST. MATTHEW  
CHAPTER 24

AND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to show him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand.)

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## HE COMETH

### II. PETER

#### CHAPTER 3

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.



ST. MATTHEW 24

51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

13 Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ For the kingdom of heaven is as a man traveling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strewed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was ahungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee ahungered, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was ahungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee ahungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

40

### HE COMETH

Jesus said that when Jerusalem is compassed about with armies then would be the day of vengeance that all things which are written may be fulfilled (Luke 21:20-22). This occurred in 70 A.D. when the Roman general Titus surrounded the city of Jerusalem.

Luke 21:22

When Jesus said that all things would be fulfilled He must have been referring to the end of the era of the Jews in Jerusalem. There are many scriptures relating to His coming again which are yet to come to pass. However, it would be very possible for God to bring them to pass in a short space of one hour. Therefore we should always be ready and expect Jesus Christ to return at any time.

In Luke 21:7 two questions were asked of Jesus,

1. When shall these things be? (When the stones are thrown down)
2. What sign will there be when these things come to pass?

Jesus answered the first question in Luke 21:8-24 wherein he described prophetically the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D.

He also answered the second question in Luke 21:25-36. He described the opening of the sixth seal of Revelation 6:12. The second question seems to refer to the first one. The parallel or doubled description of the same event given by Matthew sheds light on both the question and answer. In reference to the sign, it was concerning His coming, not a sign of the throwing down of the stones of the temple. Praise God for His care in providing us double narratives so that we can better understand His truth.

No one knows when He will come. Some have said, "Well, the Lord has not given me enough information to know the time, but certainly I can determine the season". Can you? It is not for you to know the times or the seasons which the Father hath put into His own power (Acts 1:7, I Thes. 5:1). It is up to you to look into and determine the power of the Holy Ghost (Acts 1:8). You would be better off if you lived as though it were to happen in but a few moments.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

HE COMETH

41. -1:7

ST. LUKE

## CHAPTER 21

AND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But there shall not a hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.



Jesus said that we would receive the Holy Ghost. Then we would receive power to be witnesses. But even after all this we would not know the time or season when He would restore the kingdom to Israel (Acts 1:6-7).

When Jesus came to man two thousand years ago He was rejected because He did not come in the way in which they expected. Students of the scripture knew that the Messiah was to come. They had made charts and predictions concerning His kingdom. They had made many studies about what He would do.

But Jesus came as a babe in a manger and did not meet any of their man-made standards. He did, however, meet the conditions of the scriptures, but He did not fulfill all the promises of His coming. He came the first time to set up the kingdom of God within the hearts of men. All men who respond to and cooperate with His will are made kings and priests.

When Jesus comes the second time it will be to fulfill the rest of the predictions in the scripture. This time His coming will be with power and great glory. This is the way the students of scripture expected Him two thousand years ago. They wanted a Christ who would release the Jews from natural bondage and set up a great, powerful ruling kingdom. In a short time Jesus Christ will do what they wanted Him to do two thousand years ago.

I think there is a great possibility that the charts and books about the second coming of Christ might be equally in error as were those first ideas. Christians always should be on the alert to new truths concerning the return of Christ. When it agrees with the Bible consider it carefully and prayerfully.

Don't be like those Jewish students two thousand years ago and miss the Messiah because He does not line up with every prediction on a chart you bought somewhere. Remember that God's ways are higher than man's ways. The authors of those charts have done the best they could with the information available, but it doesn't make sense to think that they are perfect.



ST. MATTHEW 24

36 ¶ But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

ST. MATTHEW 24

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

ST. MATTHEW 25

13 Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

ST. MARK 13

32 ¶ But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

ST. LUKE 12

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

THE ACTS 1

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

I. THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 5

BUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
OUTLINE OF REVELATION  
BY CHAPTER

44

As seen from <u>Heaven</u> . The <u>first</u> book opened by Christ.	As seen from <u>Earth</u> . The <u>second</u> book eaten by John.
CHAPTER 1 Picture of Church 2 Picture of Church 3 Picture of Church	CHAPTER Picture of Church 12
4 God, Christ, Holy Spirit Picture of Heaven 5 Picture of Heaven	Counterfeits: Devil. Anti-christ, False Prophet Picture of hell, 13
6 Events of History 7 Events of History	Events of History 14
8 Tribulation Period 9 Tribulation Period 10 Tribulation Period 11 Tribulation Period	Tribulation Period 15 Tribulation Period 16

TWO WOMEN

FATE OF BRIDE OF CHRIST	FATE OF HARLOT
19	17
20	18
21	19
22	20

MILLENIUM  
Chapters 19, 20

ETERNITY  
Chapters 21, 22



## ST. MARK

## CHAPTER 13

AND as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are *here!*

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any *man* deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the end *shall not be* yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of sorrows.

9 ¶ But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead *you*, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter *therein*, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is *Christ*; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if *it were* possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 ¶ But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

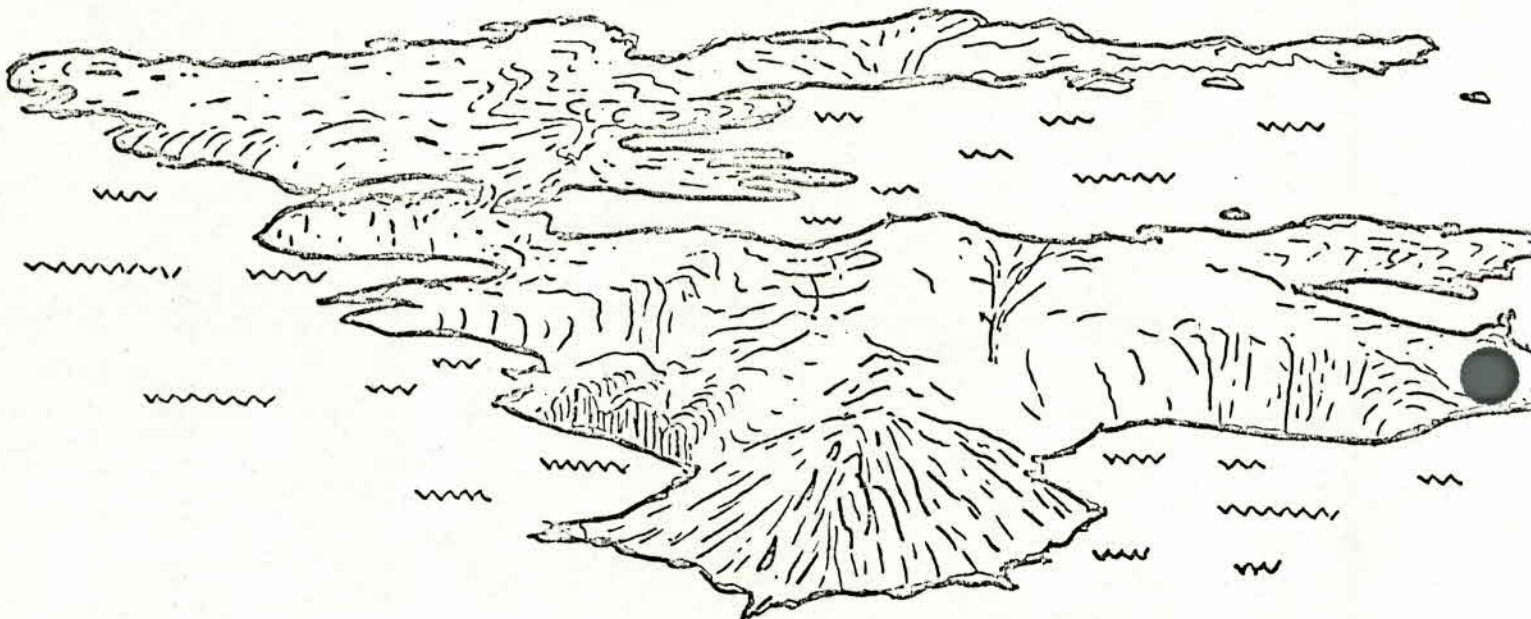
35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.



In Rev. 1:8 the Alpha and Omega is Jesus. The First and the Last is Jesus (2:8). The Alpha and Omega is God, the Father of the overcomer (21:6). The Alpha and Omega is Jesus, the One who is coming quickly (22:12-13).



The island of Patmos is in the Aegean Sea which is part of the Great Mediterranean Sea. It is twenty-four miles west of Turkey (Asia Minor). St. John was banished to this island during the reign of Domitian in 95 A.D. A monastery sits on the top of the south hill. Halfway up the ascent to the monastery, named St. John the Divine, is a cave, or grotto, where tradition says John received the Revelation.

The oldest manuscripts for the Revelation are of a much later date than are the manuscripts for the other books of the Bible. The Aramaic Peshitta canon did not include II Peter, II and III John, Jude or Revelation. These books are included in later Aramaic texts because the canon was set before the discovery of these books. Neither do the Greek manuscripts in the Vatican include Revelation with the oldest writings.



## REVELATION 2

1

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

## REVELATION 22

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

## REVELATION 22

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

1

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

## ST. MATTHEW 24

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.  
22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## JESUS CHRIST

John was in the Spirit on the Lord's day (Sunday). Being in the Spirit has not been normal for modern Christians but it would be proper. He saw Jesus Christ and received the message to the churches (1:10). Again he was in the Spirit and saw the harlot woman on a beast in the wilderness (17:3). Finally, he was in the Spirit and saw the New Jerusalem descending from God (21:10).

The book is written to the seven churches in Asia (1:11). The Son of Man is Jesus Christ. Notice the striking resemblance between the messenger to John, who was Jesus Christ, and the messenger to Daniel who said that the vision was for the latter days--for many days (Dan. 10:4-16). His eyes are as a flame of fire (1:14). When He comes again on the white horse in chapter 19 His eyes will be as a flame of fire (19:12). He appeared to Daniel with eyes as lamps of fire (Dan. 10:6). His face shines like the sun (1:16) and in 10:1 like lightning (Dan. 10:6). He also has three keys--Death, Hell and of David (1:18, 3:7).

A revelation or vision of Jesus Christ will change a man. You can never be the same after having seen such a supernatural thing. Be watchful of those who would relegate the supernatural events promised in the Bible to a bygone day. Joel 2:28 and Acts 2:17 both promise visions to believers.



10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

## REVELATION 4

2 And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

## DANIEL 10

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision: but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

## REVELATION 17

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

## DANIEL 10

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

## REVELATION 19

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

## REVELATION 3

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

## REVELATION 21

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

## REVELATION 1

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

## CHAPTER 10

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:



## JESUS CHRIST IS THE KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS

He is called Jesus, The Young Child, The Holy Child, The Nazarene, Jesus of Nazareth.

He is called Lord, Lord Jesus, The Lord from Heaven, The Lord of Glory, The Lord of Righteousness, The Lord of the Holy Prophets, Lord and Saviour, My Lord and God.

He is called Jesus Christ, Christ Jesus, Lord and Christ, The Lord's Christ, The Christ of God, Lord Jesus Christ, Lord of Sabbath, Lord of Hosts, Lord of Heaven and Earth, Jesus Christ our Lord, Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

He is called Jesus Christ the Righteous, Saviour, Emmanuel, Teacher, Rabboni, Master, Governor, Law Giver, Forerunner, Redeemer, Messiah, Shiloh, Deliverer, Mediator, Intercessor, Messiah, and Prince, A Prince and Saviour, Mighty to Save.

He is called The Surety of a Better Testament, The Just One, The Holy One, The Holy and the Just, The Holy and Righteous One, The Holy One of God, The Faithful and True Witness, A Witness to the People, A Leader and Commander of the People, The Consolation of Israel, The Lion of the Tribe of Judah.

He is called the Firstfruits, The First Begotten, The Elect of God, A Branch of Righteousness, The Second Adam, The Last Adam, King of Zion, The King of the Jews, The King of Israel, The King of the Saints, The Prince of the Kings of the Earth, The King Eternal, Immortal, Invisible, God Manifest in the Flesh.

He is called the Righteous Judge, The Judge of Israel, The Judge of all the Earth, The Desire of all the Nations, The Ensign of the People, The Captain of the Lord's Host, A Banner Upon the High Mountain.

He is called The Messenger of the Covenant, A Minister of the Sanctuary, The Author and Finisher of Our Faith, Our Advocate, Our Advocate with the Father, Our Peace, Our Ransom, Our Passover, Our Great High Priest, A High Priest Forever After the Order of Melchisedec, King of Righteousness, King of Salem, King of Peace.

He is called The Man Christ Jesus, A Man Approved of God, Our Elder Brother, The Firstborn Among Many Brethren, A Friend That Sticketh Closer Than a Brother.

He is called The Master, Your Master, Your Lord and Master, Good Master.

He is called The Horn of Salvation, The Captain of Our Salvation, The Brightness of the Father's Glory, The Glory as of the Only Begotten, The Image of Invisible God, The Express Image of His Person, The Fullness of the Godhead Bodily, The Bridegroom, The Beginning of the Creation of God.



He is called The Way, The Truth, The Life, The Tree of Life, The Light of Life, The Word of Life, The Bread of Life, The Prince of Life, Life Eternal.

He is called the Water of Life, The Living Water, The Living Bread, The Bread Which Came Down From Heaven, The True Bread From Heaven, The Hidden Manna.

He is called The Door, The Door of the Sheep, The Chief Shepherd, The Good Shepherd, That Great Shepherd of the Sheep, The Shepherd and Bishop of Your Souls, A Lamb Without Spot or Blemish, A Lamb Slain Before the Foundation of the World.

He is called the Vine, The True Vine, The Root of Jesse, The Root and Offspring of David.

He is called the Prophet of Nazareth, A Prophet Mighty in Word and Deed, The Prophet of the Highest.

He is called The Day Star, The Day Spring From on High, Heir of All Things.

He is called a Tried Stone A Living Stone, An Elect Stone, A Sure Foundation, A Stone Chosen of God and Precious.

He is called That Rock, That Spiritual Rock, The Rock of Ages.

He is called Faithful and True Witness, The Apostle and High Priest of Our Profession.

He is called I Am!

He is called The Man of Sorrows, A Friend of Sinners, The Gift of God, The Unspeakable Gift, God Blessed Forever.

He is called The Light of the World, A Quickening Spirit, The Firstfruits of Them That Sleep, The First Begotten of The Dead, The Resurrection and the Life.

He is called The Head of the Corner, The Head of the Church The Head of Every Man, The True Light Which Lighteth Every Man Which Cometh Into the World.

He is called The Rose of Sharon, The Lily of the Valley, The One Altogether Lovely, The Fairest Among Ten Thousand, The Bright and Morning Star.

He is called The Power of God, The Wisdom of God, The Gift of God, The Word of God, The Image of God, The Lamb of God Which Taketh Away the Sins of the World, God's Elect.

He is called The First and The Last. The Beginning and the End. Alpha and Omega, Ancient of Days, King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, Blessed and Only Potentate, God With Us, God Our Saviour, The Only Wise God Our Saviour, The Lord Which Is, Which Was, Which Is to Come.

He is called The Almighty.

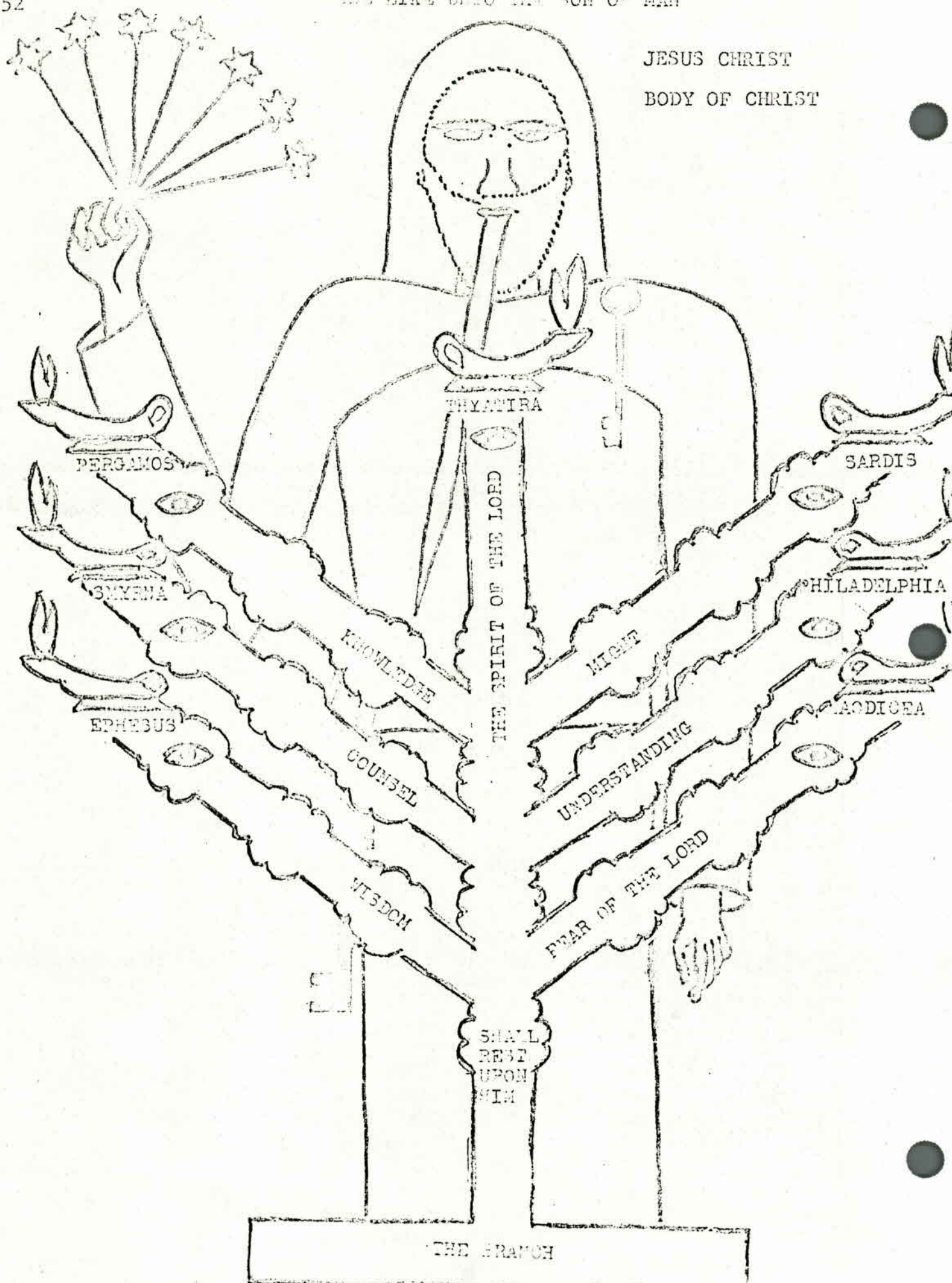
He is called The Son of Mary, The Son of Man, The Son of David, The Son of Abraham, The Son of The Blessed, The Son of Righteousness, The Son of The Highest, My Son, The Son of God, The Son of the Living God, and This is My Beloved Son in Whom I am Well Pleased.

"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace!"



JESUS CHRIST

BODY OF CHRIST





31 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was showed thee in the mount.

## EXODUS 37

17 ¶ And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

## EXODUS 27

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the children of Is'ra-él, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

## II CHRON 16

9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

## JESUS CHRIST

### II CHRON 14

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the showbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

## II CHRON 6

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldst put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Is'ra-él, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

## PROV 15

3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

## JOB

### CHAPTER 31

I MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

Doth not he see my ways, and count my steps?

## JOB 34

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more than right: that he should enter into judgment with God.

## JOB 34

21 For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

## JER 32

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men, to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

## ZECHEARIAN

### CHAPTER 4

53

AND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep. And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl with those seven; they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches, which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

## PHIL 2

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

## MATT 5

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

## HEB 4

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

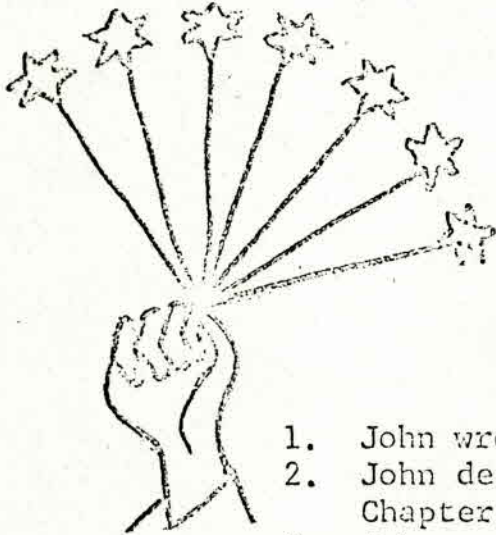


# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## PAST, PRESENT, FUTURE

It is very important to note that John was to write the things thou hast seen (past), things which are (present) and things which shall be hereafter (future). Past, present and future--a key to help unlock the meaning of the symbols. Remember "present" is 96 A.D. (tradition holds). Some believe it was 68-69 A.D.

The seven stars in His hand are the angels (messengers) of the seven churches. Notice that all the messages are directed to the angels, not the churches. In chapter 4:1 John is taken up in the Spirit to see things which must be hereafter.



1. John wrote the things he saw. Chapter 1 (past)
2. John described the things which are.  
Chapters 2 & 3 (present)
3. John was then shown the hereafter.  
Chapters 4 and on . (future)

The hereafter (future) was written in relation to the first century Christians. Some of the things which were in the hereafter (future) to them are now in the past to us. This is because some prophecy has been already fulfilled.

When John turned to see the voice (Jesus Christ) he saw seven golden candlesticks.

Drawings are included which further interpret each of the scenes in Revelation and which present the glory of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. The drawings caused the first notice of the fact that every event in the Book of Revelation is told twice.



1

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAPTER 4

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

1

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

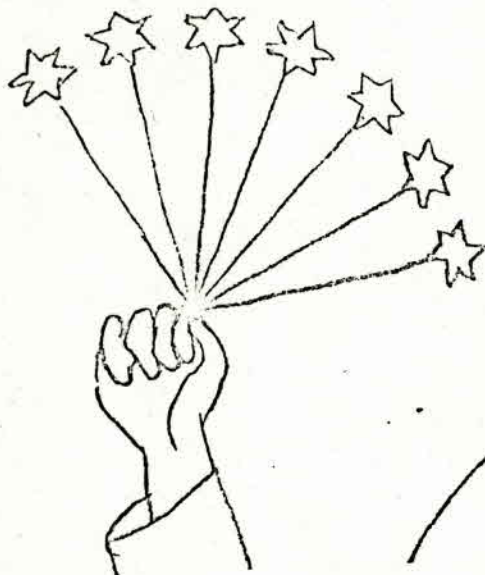
CHAPTER 2

UNTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE PAST, PRESENT, FUTURE

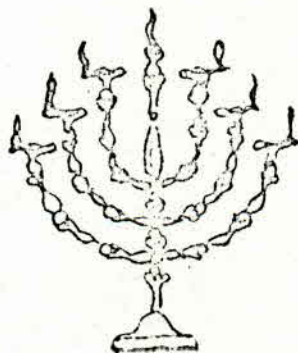
There is a common teaching going around now that the seven churches represent seven church ages, that history can be divided into seven periods which fit the description of each church.



Examination of the charts indicates that it has merit. The divisions of history do seem to fit the descriptions of the churches. But the teaching does not fit the past, present, future specifications of 1:19. The charts are presented for your analysis and for whatever value there is in them. But concerning prophecies of the hereafter (4:1), the double narrative, the mystery of the double sevens, about which this book is written; these charts do

not support a prophetic message to our age in chapters 2 and 3 nor do they support the messages to the angels of the seven churches. They are, instead, prophecies to the very churches to which they were directed. History shows that, indeed, the prophecies to the seven churches literally have been fulfilled.

The warnings against sin and the promises to the overcomer are very real and applicable to us today. No doubt, there are churches today that meet every condition described, both good and bad.







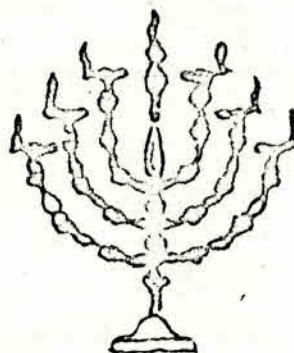


## EPHESUS

Jesus told the angel of the Church at Ephesus that if the people did not repent and return to their first love then He would remove their candlestick. They did not repent. Ephesus is now deserted. No one knows for sure just what were the deeds of the Nicolaitans. Nicolas means conqueror of the people.

Ephesus was the Christian Church's influential center of that day. John the Beloved wrote his epistles there. Timothy lived there. Believers met wherever they could because there was no central church building. It was one church with many congregations.

The church at Pergamos had in it those people who held to the doctrine of the Nicolaitans (2:15). Jesus said that He hated the doctrine and He commended the Ephesians because they also hated it but told the ones in Pergamos to repent or He would fight against them with the sword of His mouth (or Word).





CHAPTER 2

UNTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will ~~remove thy candlestick~~ out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

2

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, ~~which thing I hate.~~ which thing I hate.

22

14 Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right ~~to the tree of life~~, and may enter in through the gates into the city.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SMYRNA

Smyrna was the suffering church whose bishop was Polycarp. It was composed mostly of poor people who were rich. What is meant by the ten-day tribulation is not clear. It may have meant the Trojan persecution of the Ten Imperial Persecutions from 64 to 305 A.D. Izmir is its present name and it has a population of 200,000.

They say they are Jews and are not (2:9). He is a Jew which is one inwardly. Circumcision is of the heart (Rom 2:29). We are circumcised by putting off the sins of the flesh by Christ (Col. 2:11). Those who worship God in Spirit and rejoice in Jesus Christ and who do not depend on their own flesh or works are the ones who are true Jews (Phil. 3:3).

Heart circumcision was for the Old Testament as well as the New (Jer. 4:4, Deut. 10:16).

The second death is described after the thousand-year reign of peace in 20:14 and 21:8. This second death is reserved for those who give no heed to Jesus Christ.



8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and *I know* the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

## 3

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

## 20

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

## 21

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

## ROMANS 2

28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: 29 But he *is* a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

## COL 2

9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

## JEREMIAH 4

4 Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

## DEUTERONOMY 10

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiff-necked.

## PHIL 3

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
OVERCOMER

Overcomers will:

1. Eat of the tree of life (2:7).  
We were deprived of that tree at the occasion  
of the sin of Adam (Gen. 3:24)
2. Not be hurt at the second death (2:11, 20:14).
3. Eat of the hidden manna (2:17).  
Receive a white stone.  
Receive a new name.
4. Have power over nations (2:26).  
Rule with a rod of iron.  
Break the nations as pottery.  
Receive the morning star.
5. Be clothed in white raiment (3:5).  
Not have their name blotted out of the Book of  
Life.  
Have Jesus confess their names before the Father  
and before the angels.
6. Be a pillar in the temple of God (3:12).  
No more go out.  
Be written upon with  
the name of God  
the name of New Jerusalem  
the new name of Jesus Christ.
7. Sit with Jesus Christ in His throne. 3:21
8. Inherit all things. 21:7



2

7 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches; To him that  
overcometh will I give  
to eat of the tree of life,  
which is in the midst of  
the paradise of God.

2

11 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches; He that  
overcometh shall not be  
hurt of the second death.

2

17 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches; To him that  
overcometh will I give to  
eat of the hidden manna,  
and will give him a white  
stone, and in the stone a  
new name written, which  
no man knoweth saving  
he that receiveth it.

2

26 And he that over-  
cometh, and keepeth my  
works unto the end, to  
him will I give power  
over the nations:

27 And he shall rule  
them with a rod of  
iron; as the vessels of  
a potter shall they be  
broken to shivers: even  
as I received of my  
Father.

28 And I will give him  
the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches.

3

5 He that overcometh,  
the same shall be clothed  
in white raiment; and I  
will not blot out his  
name out of the book of  
life, but I will confess  
his name before my  
Father, and before his  
angels.

6 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches.

3

12 Him that overcom-  
eth will I make a pillar  
in the temple of my God,  
and he shall go no more  
out: and I will write  
upon him the name of  
my God, and the name  
of the city of my God,  
*which is new Jerusalem,*  
which cometh down out  
of heaven from my God:  
and *I will write upon*  
*him my new name.*

13 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches.

3

21 To him that over-  
cometh will I grant to  
sit with me in my  
throne, even as I also  
overcame, and am set  
down with my Father in  
his throne.

22 He that hath an ear,  
let him hear what the  
Spirit saith unto the  
churches.

21

7 He that overcometh  
shall inherit all things;  
and I will be his God,  
and he shall be my son.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## PERGAMOS, SEAT OF SATAN

Jesus will have a sharp, two-edged sword in His mouth (1:19) to smite the nations (19:15). The sword of the Spirit is the Word of God (Eph. 6:17). The sword (Word) divides for us and lets us see the difference between our soul (mind personality) and our spirit (emotions) (Heb. 4:12).

Pergamos, which was the eastern capital of the Roman Empire and the seat of "emperor worship," is where Satan's seat is located (2:13), and it is herethat the fifth trumpet will be blown (9:1). Incense was offered in worship to a statue of the emperor, and many Christians died because they rebelled at the practice. Also, the double narrative reveals that the fifth vial will be poured out on the seat of the beast at Pergamos (16:10).

The scriptures relating to the doctrine of Balaam (Num. 31:16) are enclosed in their entirety because so little teaching has come forth on the subject. False teachers in the early church encouraged Christians to indulge in heathen worship--committing fornication in the temples of Diana (Artemis, Ashtoreth and Astarte) and committing sodomy in the temple of Baal. This problem was widespread throughout the church.

The fact that the doctrine of the Nicolaitians also is mentioned as being hated by Christ is an indication that it was something other than fornication. Nicolas means conqueror of the people.

Apollyon (destroyer) is a Greek name. Abaddon (destroyer) is a Hebrew name. Both were names given to the angel (messenger) of the abyss which was the bottomless pit (9:1). He came up after the fifth angel sounded his trumpet. The double narrative or parallel study shows this to be the same as the fifth golden vial full of the wrath of God which was poured upon the seat of the beast (16:10).

Thus the double narrative shows that the bottomless pit and the seat of the beast are the same thing. The seat of the beast was located in Pergamos, (Pergamum) (2:13). The antichrist shall ascend from Pergamos (Bergah, Bergum) if literal interpretation is applicable. If not, then he could come from a "Central World City" such as New York, Washington, D.C., London, Paris, Rome or Jerusalem; or he could arise as an ideology out of a book (parchment) such as the Manifesto of Karl Marx (communism). Parchment, made from the skin of sheep or goats, was invented in Pergamos when a king of Egypt prohibited the shipment of papyrus to the city. The word "pergamos" means parchment. Pergamos (Pergamum, Bergama) is located in Turkey, Asia Minor, near the Aegean Sea. It was the capital city of Roman Asia. Presently it lies in ruins and there is an archeological expedition on the site. Present day Pergamos is called Bergama or Bergum.



12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days where in Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to cast a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

16

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

3

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

19

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

EPH 6

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

HEB 4

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

1

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

19

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.



AND the children of Is'ra-él set forward, and pitched in the plains of Mo'ab on this side Jordan by Jer'i-chô.

2 ¶ And Bâ'lâk the son of Zip'pôr saw all that Is'ra-él had done to the Am'ô-rites.

3 And Mo'ab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Mo'ab was distressed because of the children of Is'ra-él.

4 And Mo'ab said unto the elders of Mid'i-ân, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bâ'lâk the son of Zip'pôr was king of the Mo'ab-ites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto Bâ'lâam the son of Be'ôr to Pêthôr, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Mo'ab and the elders of Mid'i-ân departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bâ'lâam, and spake unto him the words of Bâ'lâk.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Mo'ab abode with Bâ'lâam.

9 And God came unto Bâ'lâam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Bâ'lâam said unto God, Bâ'lâk the son of Zip'pôr, king of Mo'ab, hath sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bâ'lâam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.

13 And Bâ'lâam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Bâ'lâk, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mo'ab rose up, and they went unto Bâ'lâk, and said, Bâ'lâam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Bâ'lâk sent yet again princes, more, and more honorable than they.

16 And they came to Bâ'lâam, and said to him, Thus saith Bâ'lâk the son of Zip'pôr, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honor, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bâ'lâam answered and said unto the servants of Bâ'lâk, If Bâ'lâk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Bâ'lâam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bâ'lâam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Mo'ab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bâ'lâam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bâ'lâam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bâ'lâam: and Bâ'lâam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bâ'lâam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bâ'lâam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the ass said unto Bâ'lâam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Bâ'lâam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bâ'lâam said unto the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bâ'lâam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bâ'lâam went with the princes of Bâ'lâk.

36 ¶ And when Bâ'lâk heard that Bâ'lâam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Mo'ab, which is in the border of Ar'nôb, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Bâ'lâk said unto Bâ'lâam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honor?

38 And Bâ'lâam said unto Bâ'lâk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bâ'lâam went with Bâ'lâk, and they came unto Kir'jâth-hû'zôth.

40 And Bâ'lâk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bâ'lâam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bâ'lâk took Bâ'lâam, and brought him up into the high places of Bâ'al, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

AND Bâ'lâam said unto Bâ'lâk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bâ'lâk did as Bâ'lâam had spoken; and Bâ'lâk and Bâ'lâam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bâ'lâam said unto Bâ'lâk, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me; and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to a high place.

4 And God met Bâ'lâam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD put a word in Bâ'lâam's mouth, and said, Return unto Bâ'lâk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mo'ab.

7 And he took up his parable, and said, Bâ'lâk the king of Mo'ab hath brought me from Ar'âm, out of the mountains of the east, saying, Come, curse me Jacob, and come, defy Is'ra-él.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Is'ra-él? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bâ'lâk said unto Bâ'lâam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Bâ'lâk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zo'phim, to the top of Pis'gah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Bâ'lâk, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bâ'lâam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bâ'lâk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mo'ab with him. And Bâ'lâk said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?



18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zip'pōr:

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Is'rā-ēl: the LORD his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of a unicorn.

23 Surely *there is no enchantment* against Jacob, neither is *there any divination* against Is'rā-ēl: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Is'rā-ēl, What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lāam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'lāam answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lāam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Bā'lāk brought Bā'lāam unto the top of Pē'ōr, that looketh toward Jē-shi'mōn.

29 And Bā'lāam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'lāam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

#### CHAPTER 24

AND when Bā'lāam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Is'rā-ēl, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Bā'lāam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Is'rā-ēl abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāam the son of Bē'ōr hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Is'rā-ēl!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lignals which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than A'gāg, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of a unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'lāk's anger was kindled against Bā'lāam, and he smote his hands together: and Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lāam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honor; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honor.

12 And Bā'lāam said unto Bā'lāk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Bā'lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāam the son of Bē'ōr hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Is'rā-ēl, and shall smite the corners of Mō'āb, and destroy all the children of Shēth.

18 And E'dōm shall be a possession, Sē'ir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Is'rā-ēl shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Am'a-lēk, he took up his parable, and said, Am'a-lēk was the first of the nations; but his latter end shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kē'nites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling place, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless the Kē'nite shall be wasted, until A'sh'ūr shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chit'tim, and shall afflict A'sh'ūr, and shall afflict E'bēr, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'lāam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Bā'lāk also went his way.

#### CHAPTER 25

AND Is'rā-ēl abode in Shit'tim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'āb.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Is'rā-ēl joined himself unto Bā'al-pē'ōr: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Is'rā-ēl.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Is'rā-ēl.

5 And Moses said unto the judges of Is'rā-ēl, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'al-pē'ōr.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Is'rā-ēl came and brought unto his brethren a Mid'i-ān-it'ish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Is'rā-ēl, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phin'e-hās, the son of El'e-āzār, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Is'rā-ēl into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Is'rā-ēl, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Is'rā-ēl.

9 And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phin'e-hās, the son of El'e-āzār, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Is'rā-ēl, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Is'rā-ēl in my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Is'rā-ēl.

14 Now the name of the Is'rā-ēl-ite that was slain, even that was slain with the Mid'i-ān-it'ish woman, was Zim'ri, the son of Sālū, a prince of a chief house among the Sim'e-ōn-ites.

15 And the name of the Mid'i-ān-it'ish woman that was slain was Cōz'bī, the daughter of Zūr: he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Mid'i-ān.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Vex the Mid'i-ān-ites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'ōr, and in the matter of Cōz'bī, the daughter of a prince of Mid'i-ān, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pē'ōr's sake.



## PERGAMOS, SEAT OF SATAN

The Christian, especially in Pergamos, constantly was tempted to return to his old ways of fleshly pleasure and sin. Fornication was practiced in the heathen temples in the city and was supported by the government. The promise to the overcomer in Pergamos was significant in view of the past background of the Christians.

The overcomer has a grown up and mature spirit. The overcomer is a spiritual progenitor. The hidden manna is for those who overcome temptations of sinful pleasure such as fornication.

There is a magnificent promise to those who overcome the Balaam curse of sin such as fornication. They will become spiritual progenitors, possessing a supernatural ability to bring forth a pure line of descendants.

They will be granted the hidden manna, which is a gum or seed but which here refers to sperm. They also will receive the White Stone (Lev. 21:20), meaning pure testicles, and a New Name, or new line of descendants.

To give up the doctrine of Balaam means to give up fornications, not marriage (Heb.13:4). And the reward of a sweet seed from a pure body will be a new perfect line (2:17).

There are those who have accepted the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ and yet entangle themselves again in sin. These also were in the early church. To them is reserved the blackness of darkness forever (Jude 13). These are made to be taken and destroyed (III Peter 2:12). They teach people the way of Balaam. Their characteristics are adultery, sin, beguilement, covetousness, cursing, perniciousness, presumptuousness, seeking, despising, selfwill, unceasing sin and natural brute beasts. They shall utterly perish (II Peter 2:12).

The Wesleyan or Armenian Doctrine teaches that those people fell from grace by their own free will.

The Calvin Doctrine teaches that they never were really saved in the first place.



## NUMBERS 31

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phin'e-hās the son of Ēl'e-ā'zār the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Mid'i-ān-ites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Mid'i-ān, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely*, E'vi, and Rē'kēm, and Zūr, and Hūr, and Rē'bā, five kings of Mid'i-ān: Bā'lāam also the son of Bē'ōr they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl took *all* the women of Mid'i-ān captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses and Ēl'e-ā'zār the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, unto the camp at the plains of Mō'āb, which *are* by Jordan *near* Jēr'i-chō.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Ēl'e-ā'zār the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Īs'rā-ēl, through the counsel of Bā'lāam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Pē'ōr, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' *hair*, and all things made of wood.



**B**UT there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth *person*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds:)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: a heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and, The sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

## JUDE

**J**UDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, *and* called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

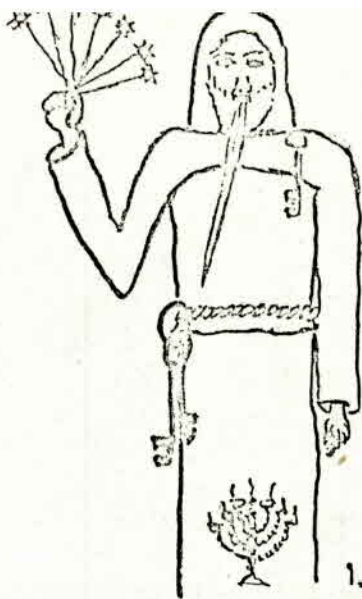
11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds *they are* without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

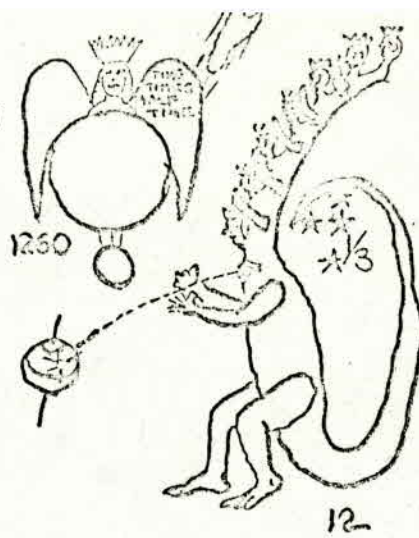
13 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.



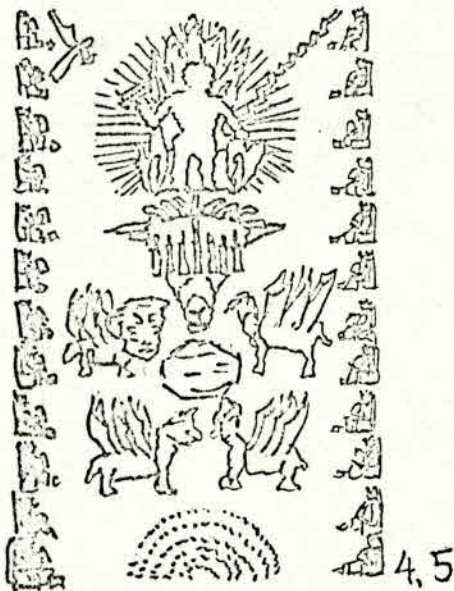
REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
PICTURES FROM REVELATION



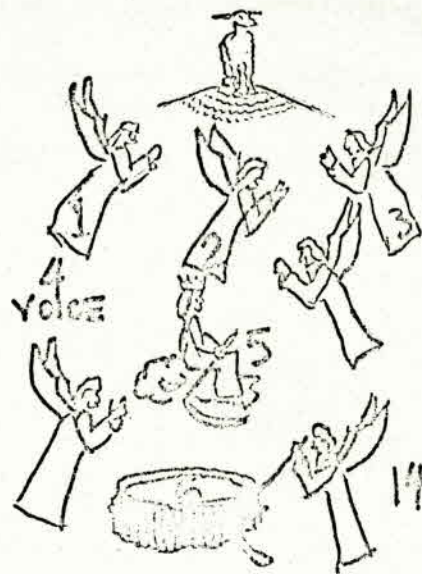
1.2.3



CHURCH, Chapters 1,2,3.-----CHURCH, Chapter 12.



FATHER, SON, HOLY GHOST, Chapters 4,5. ---DEVIL, ANTICHRIST, FALSE PROPHET, Chap. 13



SEVEN (6) SEALS, Chap. 6,7.-----SEVEN (6) ANGEL MESSENGERS, Chap. 14



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## THYATIRA

Jezebel taught the doctrine of Balaam: to commit fornication and to eat things sacrificed to idols (2:20, 2:14). God gave her a chance to repent but she refused (2:21). He gives us all the same chance. Because the law has passed away and all things are lawful some think that now they can get away with anything (I Cor. 6:12 and 10:23). The Spirit does not fulfill the lust of the flesh (Gal. 5:16). The depths of Satan are fornication and idol worship (2:24).

The overcomer is to rule with a rod of iron (2:27). The sun-clothed woman already has brought forth a child who is yet to rule with a rod of iron (2:27).<sup>125</sup> Since Jesus Christ will return to rule with a rod of iron (19:15), this tends to indicate that these are all the same thing, the Body of Christ, which is made up of overcomers.

Jesus gives the morning star to the overcomer (2:28). The morning star is identified as Jesus Himself (22:16). The present name of Thyatira is Akhisar (Ak-Hissar) and has a population of 20,000.



18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezabel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already, hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

2

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

20

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

3

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

12

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

20

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

15

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the vinepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

GAL 5

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

I COR 6

12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

I COR 10

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

22

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.



The seven Spirits of God (3:1) are the same as the seven lamps of fire burning before the throne (4:5) and the seven eyes of the Lamb (5:6) are, in turn, the same as the seven candlesticks (1:20) representing the seven churches which John saw when Jesus spoke (1:12).

The seven stars are angels of the churches. In Aramaic the word "angel" means messenger to the church or head of the church.

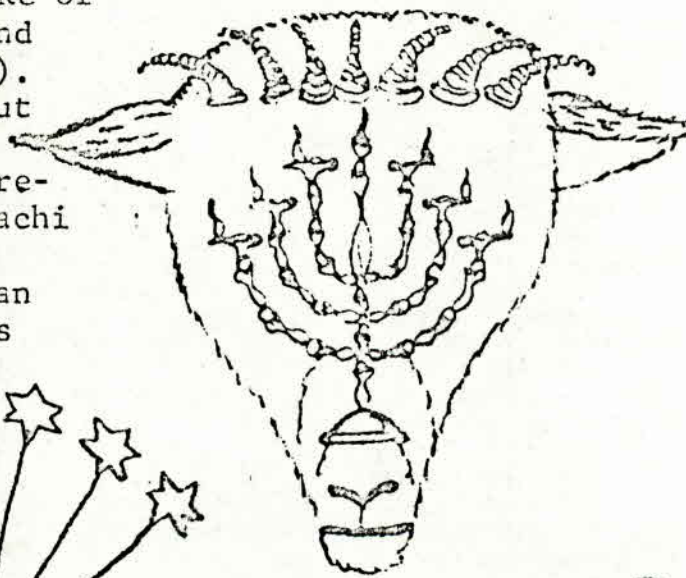
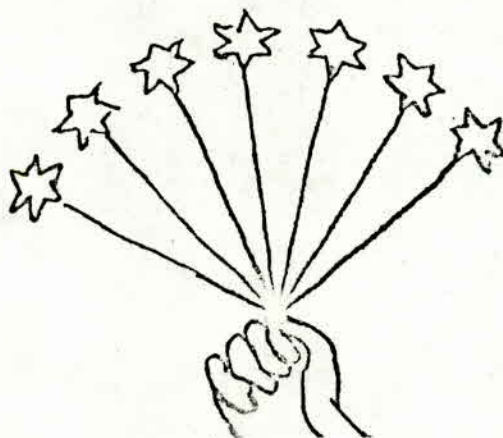
Those who have not defiled their garments have their names written in the Lamb's Book of Life (21:27). Jesus blesses those who keep their garments just before Armageddon (16:15-16).

Jesus promises white raiment to the overcomer (3:5), the same as that worn by the elders around the throne (4:4). Those who were slain for the Word of God and for their testimony were given white raiment (6:9-11). Later, after the sealing of 144,000, an innumerable multitude wore white robes (7:9), Christians who had come out of great tribulation (7:14). The Laodiceans were counseled to buy white raiment (3:18), and the Bride of Christ (19:7) was arrayed in white linen (19:8).

By contrast those whose names are not written in the Book of Life shall worship the leopard beast which had seven heads and ten horns with crowns on his horns (13:1). The beast, which was, and is not (17:8, 13:3), shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (9:1, 17:8) which is Pergamos (2:13). Its name is Apollyon and Abaddon (9:11), king over the locust beasts (9:3) whose stings have a lasting affect on men for five months (9:10). The leopard beast is the angel messenger of the bottomless pit (9:11) and shall go into perdition (17:3). Those who worship the leopard beast and did not have their names in the Lamb's Book of Life will be raised from the dead at the Great White Throne Judgment and will be cast into the lake of fire because their names were not found written in the Book of Life (20:11-15). Christ has the power to blot a name out of the Book of Life (3:5).

The heavenly book of records is referred to by Daniel (12:1) and by Malachi (3:16) in the Old Testament.

Presently Sardis is the site of an archeological expedition. The city is gone.





### CHAPTER 3

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars;

I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

5 6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

19 8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

### MALACHI 3

16 ¶ Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

13

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

### SARDIS

4 JOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

21

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

6

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

20

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

1

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

7

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

3

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

17

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

4

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

16

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon

7

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

### DANIEL

#### CHAPTER 12

AND at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

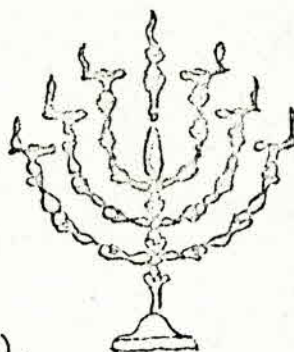
4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

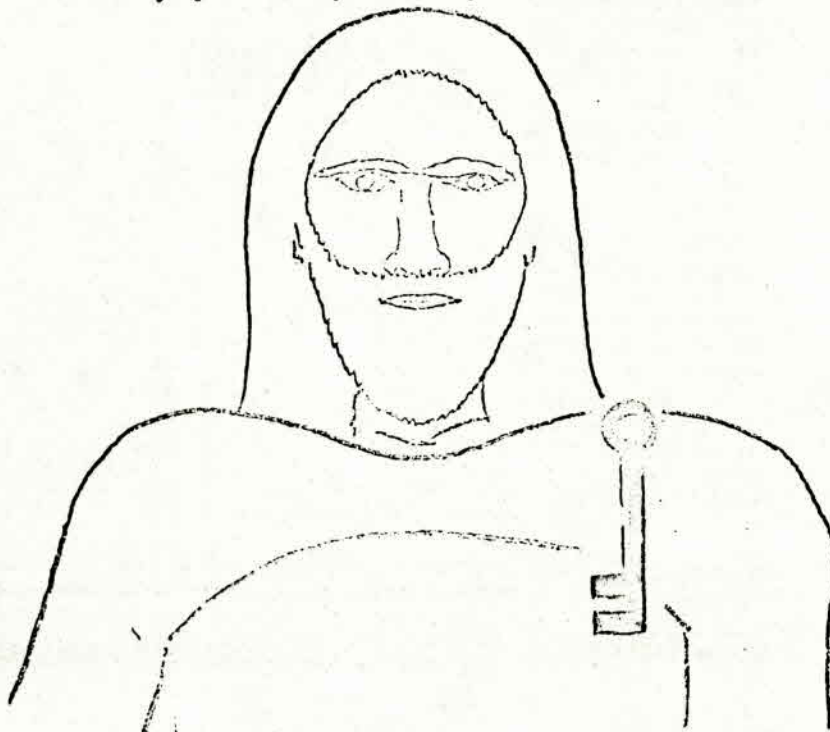
## PHILADELPHIA

Philadelphia was the perfect church; nothing was found wrong here. Isaiah prophetically announced that power would be given to Jesus Christ to open and close doors by giving Him the Key of David, and no one could alter it (Is. 22:20-25, 3:7). Jesus was promised the throne of His father, David (Luke 1:32). The Key of David was laid on His shoulder (Is. 22:22). Jesus also had the keys of Hell and Death.



They say they are Jews and are not (2:9). He is a Jew which is one inwardly; true circumcision is of the heart (Rom. 2:29). We are circumcised by putting off the sins of the flesh by Christ (Col. 2:11). Those who worship God in spirit and rejoice in Jesus Christ, not depending on their own flesh or works, are the ones who are true Jews (Phil. 3:3), and heart circumcision was for the Old Testament as well as the New (Jer. 4:4, Deut. 10:16).

I will keep thee from the hour of temptation (3:10). Conversely, to the faithful members of the Smyrna church, Christ said He would allow them to be tried and go through tribulation (2:10). But there is the reassurance that His strength (grace) is sufficient for any problem, trial, tribulation or temptation (II Cor. 12:7-10).





## REVELATION 3

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

1  
18 *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

## ISAIAH 22

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant E-li-kim the son of Ili-ki'ah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

## LUKE 1

77

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

## ROM 9

13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the Scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

## II COR 12

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.



Behold, I come quickly (3:11). The time is at hand to read, hear and keep the Revelation prophecy and be blessed thereby (1:3). Jesus said three times that He is coming quickly (22:7, 12, 20). Scoffers have said, "Where is the promise of His coming?" The time of the fulfillment of the Lord's promise is being withheld until all should come to repentance (II Peter 3:3-14).

The overcomer will be made a pillar in God's temple. He will no more go out.

Jesus will write on him the name of God, and the name of New Jerusalem, and the new name of Jesus (3:11-13, 21:1-2,10). The present name of Philadelphia, population 10,000, is Alashehir (Allah-shehr). It means "brotherly love".

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*



3

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is new Jerusalem*, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

1

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

21

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

# CHAPTER 21

AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

22

4 And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.

22

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

22

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

22

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

# II PETER 3

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

# II PETER 3

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

30

### LAODICEA

The Laodicean church was counseled to purchase white raiment (3:18). The purchase price is: To hold fast and to repent of imperfect works (3:3-5), worship God as did the twenty-four elders (5:9-14), be washed in the blood of Jesus the Lamb (5:9), to be slain for the Word of God and for your testimony (6:9), to come out of great tribulation (7:14), and to make yourself ready as a bride for the Lamb (19:7-9).

The blessing is for those who keep their garments. It must be possible to have garments and not to keep them (16:15). The city of Laodicea presently is in ruins. They were speued out as the prophecy said.

The chastening of the Lord (3:19) is reserved for His children whom He loves (Heb. 12:6). The results are: Repentance (3:19) and afterwards, the peaceable fruit of righteousness (Heb. 12:1).

Jesus is still standing at the door and knocking. He wants to enter, but the decision is yours (3:20). Jesus Christ will come into a person who loves Him and there will He abide (John 14:23). If the coming of Jesus brings fear to your heart, then something is wrong (John 14:27). If you have fear, search your heart and see if it is open to Jesus.



14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

## JOHN 14

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words; and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

## HEBREWS 12

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.

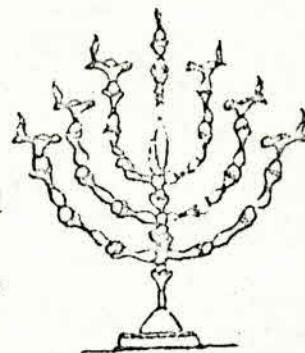
11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## CHAPTER 1 AND 2 CHURCH;

The discovery of the double or parallel narrative gives us a chance to review the things which we have been studying. Chapters 2 and 3 are about the church. There are seven churches and through the burning X-ray eyes of Jesus Christ (1:14) were seen their good and evil. Furthermore, He foretold their future. These two chapters form a picture of the church as seen by Christ in heaven.

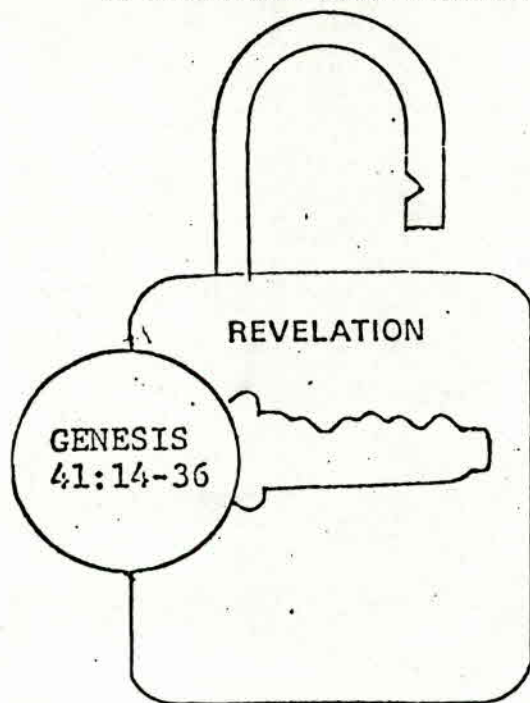


We also can see another picture of the church. This starts with Chapter 12 (the scenes of revelation as seen from heaven stop at the end of Chapter 11). In Chapters 12 through 16 we see the same events again. John, having eaten the little book, describes the prophetic events as he sees them (10:10). In the second part of Revelation we see the events as they will appear to people on the earth.



The manner in which the scriptures form a perfect double or parallel is amazing. No scripture, scene or event is omitted nor without its double. This gives us fresh insight into what the symbols mean. As Joseph said, "The dream is doubled" (Gen. 41:32). "The dream is one" (Gen. 41:26). Even so we also may use the same rule-- the vision is doubled; the vision is one.

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE





## CHAPTER 12

AND there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailling in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

50 Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lord that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the Lord: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

## 17

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## CHAPTER 1 AND 2 CHURCH; CHAPTER 12 CHURCH

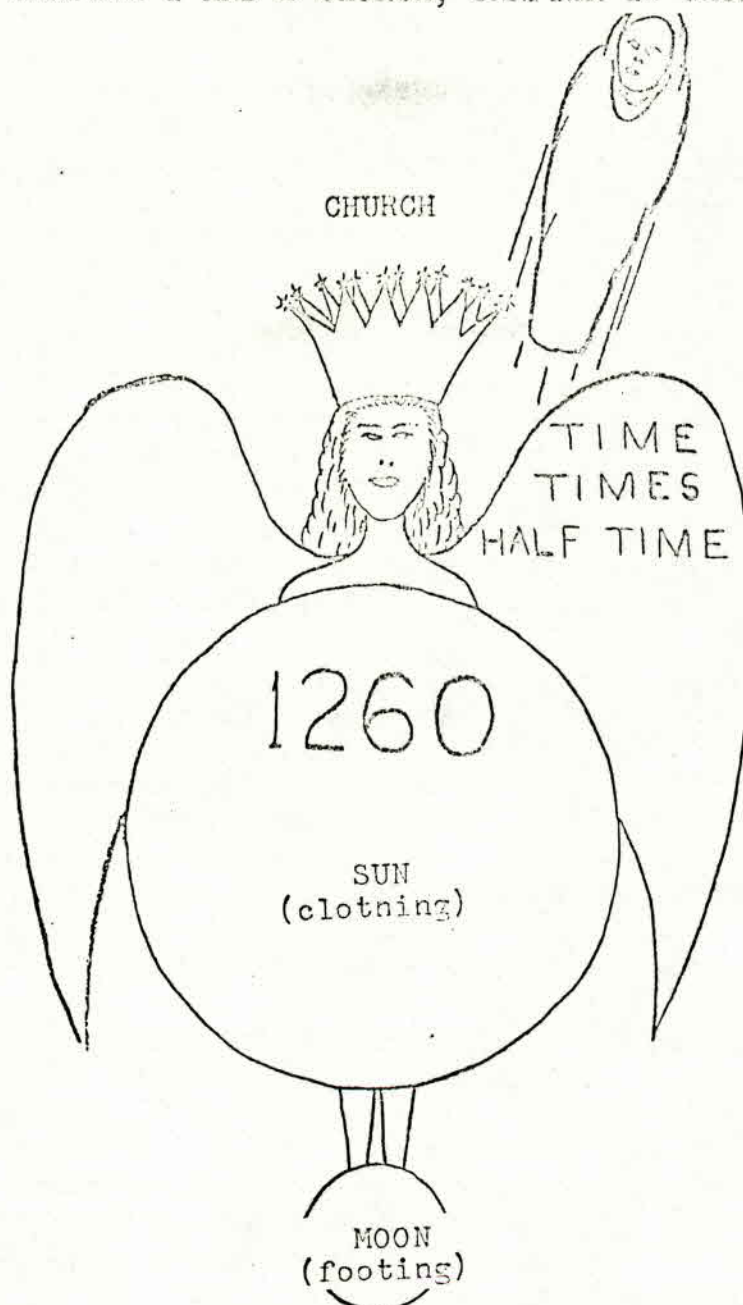
The earth saw a woman come from heaven (12:1). There was something supernatural about her--even her clothing and footing were heavenly (12:1). This was the church as she looked to the world. She brought forth the Body of Christ (12:5).

Satan, knowing that he had but a short time, persecuted the woman (church). But her child (Body of Christ) has none other than Jesus Christ as the head. He is destined to rule all nations and the whole earth knows it. Satan brought great persecution on the woman (church) for her deeds so she hid in the wilderness 1260 days (12:6). The church was dispersed throughout the known world in 70 A.D. by the destruction of Jerusalem. Meanwhile, the child (Body of Christ) was nourished and brought up by God (12:5). The woman (church) had run for her life. That great prince, Michael, who stands for Jesus Christ, fought against Satan and his angels and was the victor (12:7-8). The victory came through supernatural acts of healing and deliverance which the disciples performed (the Body of Christ). Jesus said, "I saw Satan cast down". This He said on the occasion of the first healings by His disciples (Luke 10:13). The serpent (Satan) used water (people, multitudes, nations, Rome, and tongues) to pursue the woman (church) and carry her away. But the earth helped the woman. Though the church has been carried away by many nations and peoples she still has maintained her identity. Satan has become infuriated by this and on many occasions has sought to annihilate her.

Those who are true Jews and true Israelites have the testimony of Jesus Christ. Satan also has declared war on them.

People recognize the supernatural birth of the Body of Christ. But they have only seen it as a baby. They have seen the Body operate at the Gate Beautiful when the lame man jumped, leaped and praised God. They saw Aeneas who had the palsy eight years get up and make his bed in the Name of Jesus. They saw Dorcas raised to life through Jesus' Name. They whispered the news in fright as they told of the death of Ananias and Sapphira. They talked of the healing powers of Peter's shadow. At Troas a young man named Eutychus fell to his death from a window and they saw him made alive again. As elements (water) in the mouth of Satan (12:15) the people persecuted the woman (church) and the child (Body of Christ).

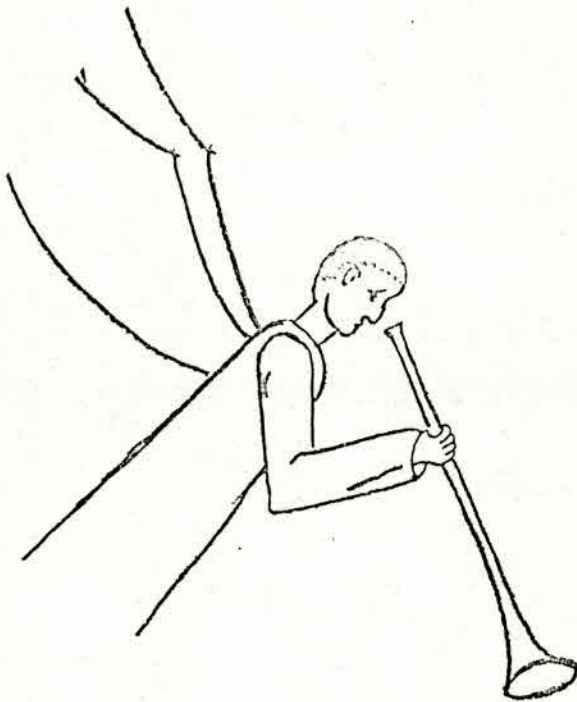




We see that the first three chapters of Revelation show a picture of how the Church looks through the X-ray (burning) eyes of Jesus Christ. Jesus described their good and bad qualities. Nothing escaped him. In a double or parallel look we have seen the church as it appears to people on the earth. Chapters 1-11 show events as seen from heaven. We have just taken a forward look at the church in chapter 12 as it is viewed from the earth.

In the future when we read of any event in the Book of Revelation we should take this key to prophecy and read the double or parallel event to increase our understanding before we attempt to interpret the meaning of the passage.





The voice of the trumpet (4:1) was the voice of Jesus (1:10). He revealed to John things which must be hereafter (4:1). In 1:19 Jesus told John to write the things which he had seen, things which are and things which shall be hereafter. John had written the things which he had seen in Chapter 1 (past). The things which are are related by describing the condition of the church in Chapters 2 and 3 (present). And in Chapter 4, he begins to write the hereafter (future). Chapters 4 and 5 are predictions of the hereafter. They show a picture of heaven.

Though I do not agree, it should be mentioned that many Christian writers identify the start of the fourth chapter as the rapture. The facts that the door to heaven was opened (4:1) and that John was in the Spirit (4:2) are used to indicate that the rapture had taken place. Proponents of that theory contend that John is given a look at the hereafter.

Note, however, that John was told to write things he had seen (1:19); he did that in chapter 1. Also he was to write things which shall be hereafter (1:19); he did that in chapters 4-11. The hereafter relates to the period following John wrote the Revelation and not to the time after the rapture as many teach. To see if this new idea is true, check it out with scripture, then compare it to the old belief according to the scriptures and see which stands the test.

The scriptures in the right hand column are double for the ones we are studying in the left hand column. In chapter 4 and 5 we will read about the Father, Son and Holy Ghost. The parallel counterfeit is given in chapter 13 which describes the devil, Anti-christ and false prophet.



CHAPTER 4

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter.

10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet.

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

1

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

CHAPTER 13

17

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

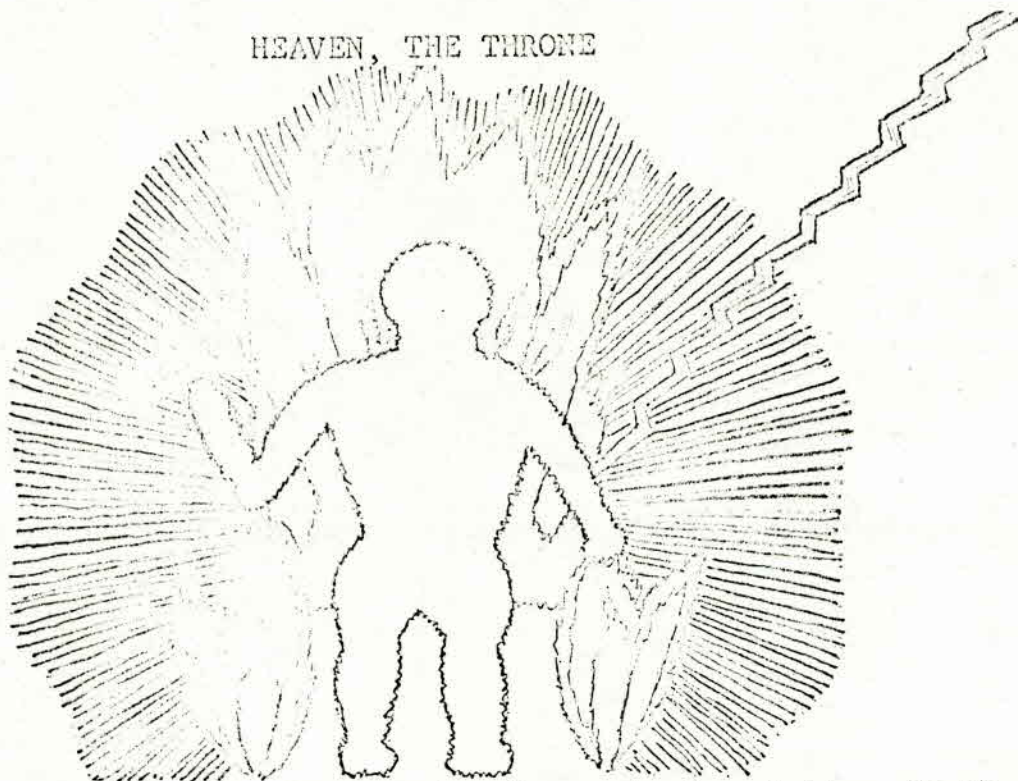
5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.





The description of the One on the throne in Revelation (4:3) is the same as in Daniel's vision of the Ancient of Days (Dan. 7:9-14).

Jesus Christ sits at the right hand of the throne of God. (Heb. 8:1, 12:2, Acts 2:33). He sits on the throne of David which is the ruling Messianic throne (Luke 1:32). The twelve apostles shall sit on twelve thrones and judge the twelve tribes of Israel (Matt. 19:28). The overcomer shall sit in the throne of Christ (3:21), while Christ sits in the Father's throne (3:21). Jesus described how we can all be one (John 17:20-23).

The One whom John saw sitting on the throne was like unto a jasper. The jasper is a clear and brilliant stone. Some believe that the word should be translated "diamond" according to our present usage. The sardine stone has been translated "ruby". A brilliant white light with a deep red outline is the picture we have. Around the throne is a green rainbow of light.

#### THE GLORY OF GOD

There have been times when the pictures in this book seemed all but sacrilegious to the author because of their inadequate presentation of the glory of God. On second thought, they are all right because they are not intended to represent His glory and majesty. They are simply line drawings done with the ability of an engineer who never had any artistic training. The purpose of the pictures is to connect thoughts as presented in the Book of Revelation. The same picture is used again whenever the same thought is encountered. This is done as an aid to the student in keeping the thoughts in order.

It would be impossible to faithfully reproduce the incandescence of His throne or the white, luminous rays proceeding from His form, so you will have to close your eyes and picture the warmth of His love flowing out to you and then contrast it with the intense heat and brilliant light of His justice.

If in your opinion these pictures are not done right, just take a pencil and do them over the way you think they should be.



4

2 And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

## DANIEL 7

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

## MATTHEW 19

27 ¶ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Is'ra-ël.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

3

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

## MATTHEW 25

31 ¶ When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

20

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

## HEBREWS

### CHAPTER 8

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this is the sum*: We have such a high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

## HEBREWS 12

2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

## LUKE 1

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

## ACTS 2

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He, seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand.

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

## JOH 17

20 Now I pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE HEAVEN, TWENTY FOUR ELDERS

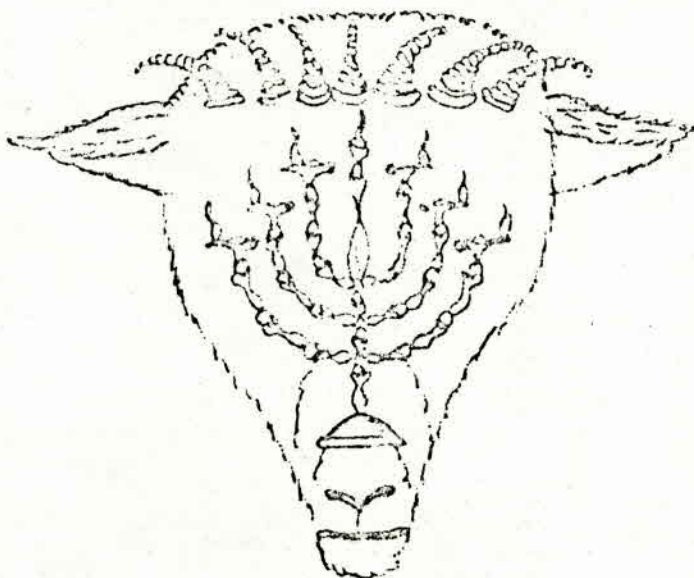


The twenty-four elders sit on seats around the throne of God (4:4). They were washed in the blood of the Lamb (5:9). They come from every kindred, tongue, people and nation (5:9). The elders are seen in the hereafter (4:1) indicating that they are red, yellow, black and white. It is possible that some of the elders have not yet appeared on the scene of world history. They are kings and priests unto God and shall reign on the earth (5:10).

The seven Spirits of God (3:1) are the same as the seven lamps of fire burning before the throne (4:5). These, in turn, are the same as the seven eyes of the Lamb (5:6). These, again, are the same as the seven candlesticks which are the seven churches (1:20), which John saw when Jesus spoke (1:12).

## ALL THE SAME

Seven Spirits of God  
Seven lamps of fire  
Seven candlesticks  
Seven churches  
Seven eyes of the Lamb



These discoveries are destined to revolutionize some points of doctrine and theology before the soon return of Jesus Christ. Men and women are becoming God's anointed.



4 And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.



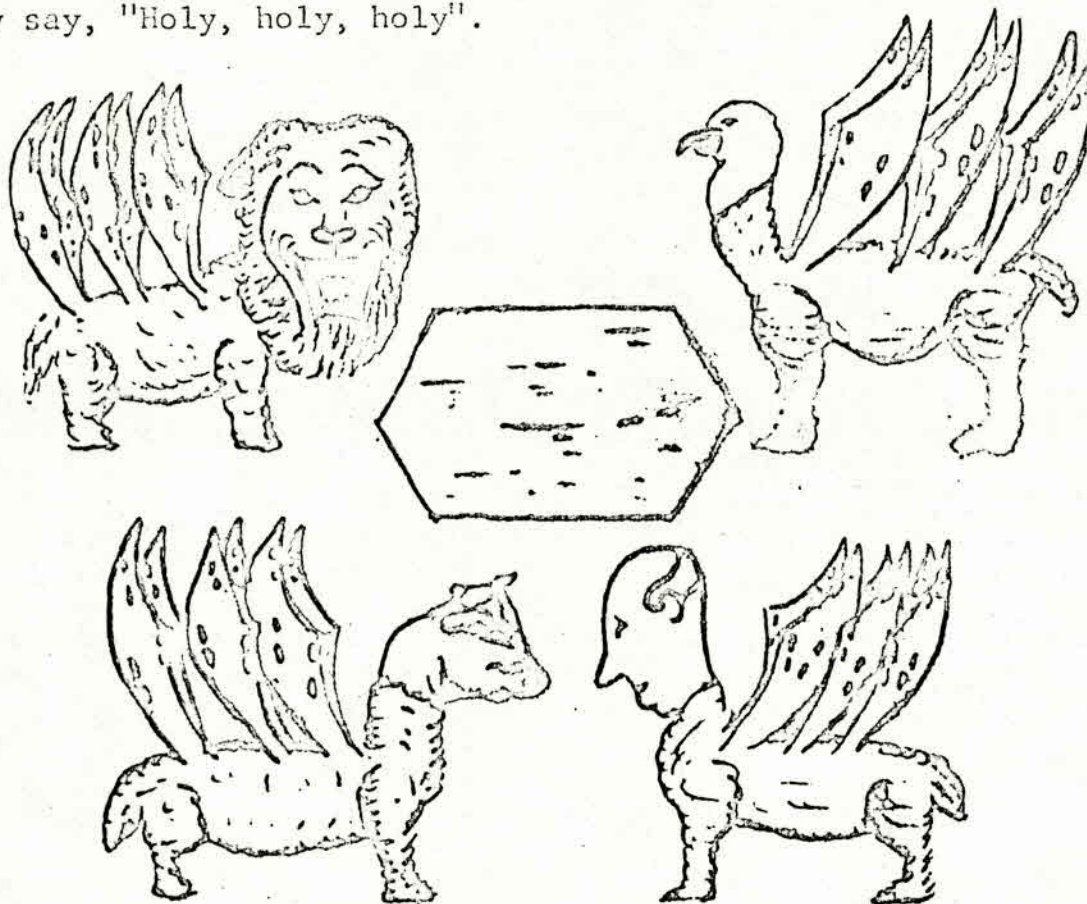
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## HEAVEN, FOUR LIVING CREATURES

The beasts were not beastly as the word implies. Another translation is "created beings". This removes the hideous idea of a beast.

Ezekiel saw living creatures with the same type of faces. He saw each one having four faces and four wings. John saw each creature as having a face and wings. Isaiah saw seraphims with six wings which stood before God and cried, "Holy, holy, holy" (Ezek. 1, Is. 6:1-3). The cherubims that Ezekiel saw each had the face of a man on one side and the face of a young lion on the other (Ezek. 41:19). Cherubims have two faces (Ezek. 41:19), and they also have four faces (Ezek. 10:14).

The wings of the creatures were full of eyes (4:8), symbols of knowledge. After a creature is given all knowledge he can only say, "Holy, holy, holy".



A literal word for word translation out of the Greek would prove beneficial in Rev. 4:6: "And in the presence of the throne as a sea made of glass, like crystal; and in the midst of the throne and in a circle of the throne four living ones being full of eyes before and behind" (4:6).

The sea of glass mingled with fire is seen as a floor for those who had the victory over the beast, his image, mark and number of his name (15:2). They stood on the glass and sang a marvelous song just before the pouring out of the seven golden vials full of the wrath of God (15:1-16:1).



6 And before the throne ~~there was a sea of glass~~ like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, ~~were~~ four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

2 And I saw as it were ~~a sea of glass mingled with fire~~: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

4

7 And the first beast ~~was~~ like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast ~~was~~ like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

## EZEKIAL

## CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I ~~was~~ among the captives by the river of Chē'bār, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Je-hoi'a-chin's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto E-zē'ki-ël the priest, the son of Bū'zi, in the land of the Chāl-dē'āns by the river Chē'bār; and the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the color of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the color of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the color of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of a host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

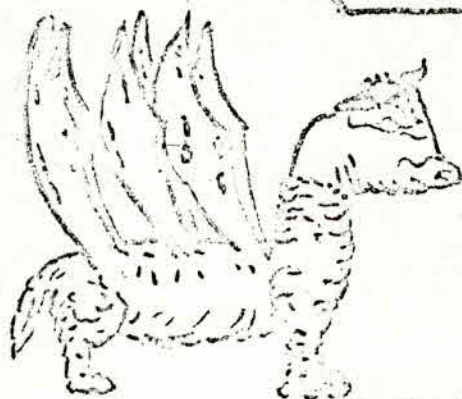
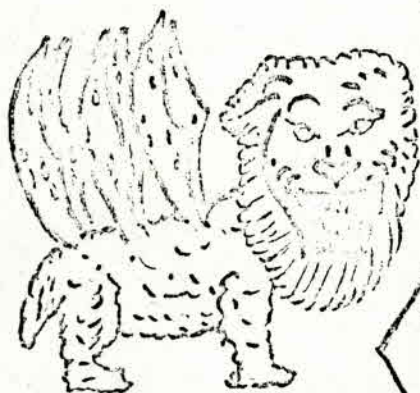
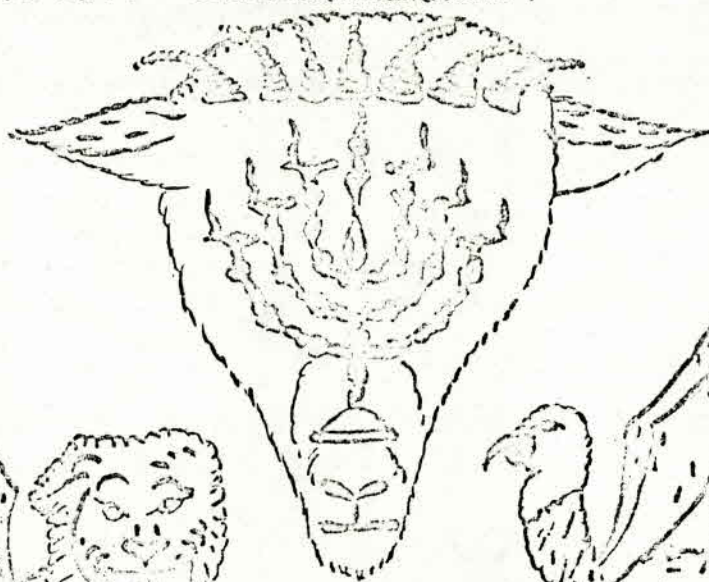
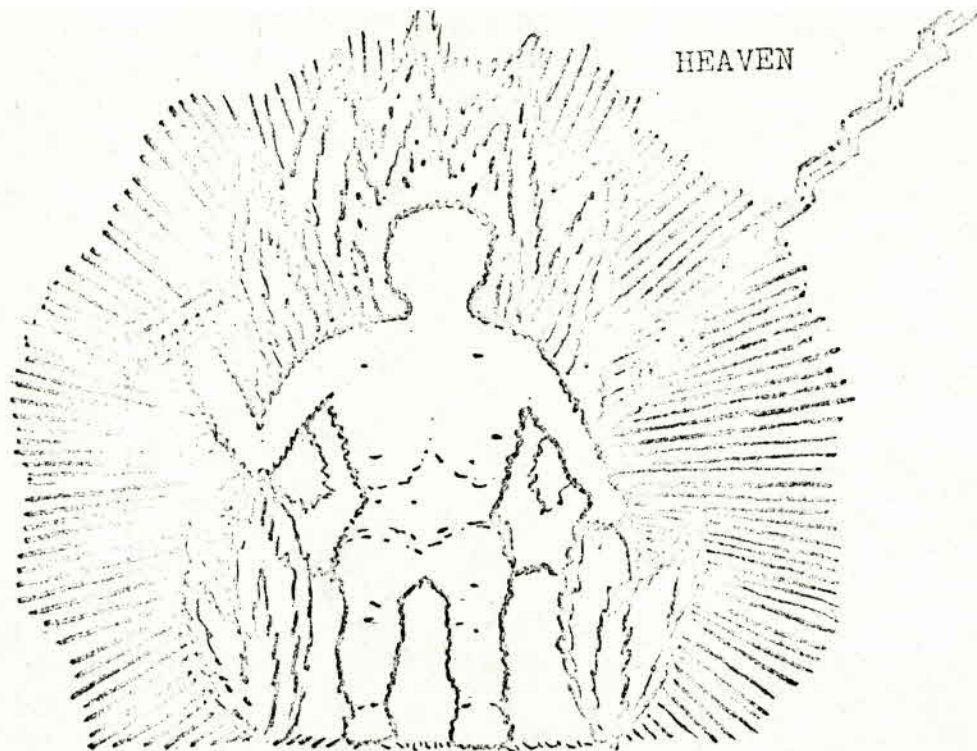
25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the color of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.







## EZEKIEL

## CHAPTER 10

**T**HEN I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh:

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

## EZEKIEL 41

18 And it was made with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 6

**I**N the year that king Ūz-zī'ah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

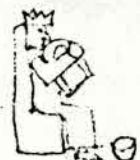
5 ¶ Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphim unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.





God, the great Creator, made all things for His pleasure (4:11, 10:6). Worship of God in heaven is continuous, loud, emotional, demonstrative, in harmony, with pulsating waves of various worshippers making their adoration known.



4

9 And when those  
beasts give glory and  
honour and thanks to  
him that sat on the  
throne, who liveth for  
ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty  
elders fall down before  
him that sat on the  
throne, and worship him  
that liveth for ever and  
ever, and cast their  
crowns before the throne,  
saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O  
Lord, to receive glory  
and honour and power:  
~~for thou hast created all~~  
things, and for thy pleas-  
ure they are and were  
created.

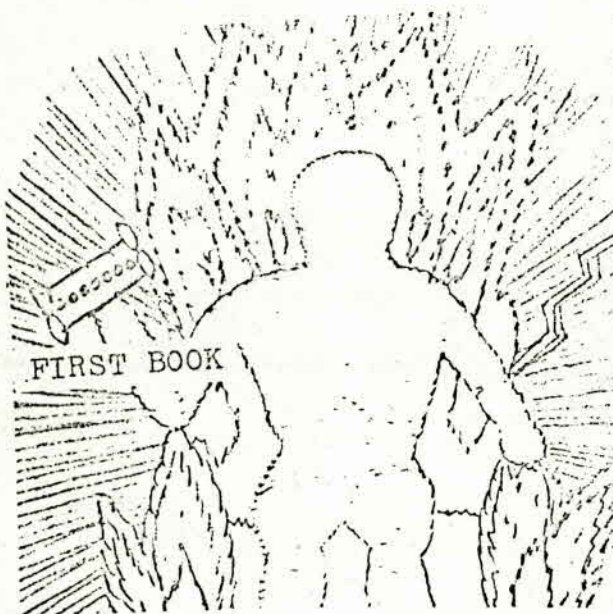
10

6 And sware by him  
that liveth for ever and  
ever, who created heav-  
en, and the things that  
therein are, and the  
earth, and the things  
that therein are, and the  
sea, and the things  
which are therein, that  
there should be time no  
longer:



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## HEAVEN, FIRST BOOK



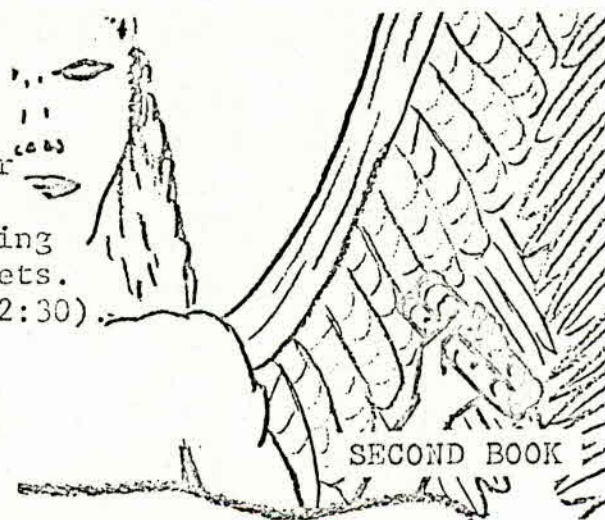
There are two books of prophecy in Revelation. One was in the hand of God (5:1) which Jesus opened, one seal at a time, describing the events of history of the world.

The other book was in the hand of the angel-messenger (10:2) who gave the book to John to eat (10:3-11). Immediately John was told to prophesy again (10:11). Again means another time, or in this case, twice. The prophecy must go forth twice (10:11). The angel continued to deal with John in Chapter 11 and the end came quickly at the last trumpet call (11:15). After that John began to prophesy again in Chapter 12 which was a repeat of what he had just done (Ch. 1-11).

The first interpretation of prophecy was in the first book of the Bible, Genesis. Joseph told Pharaoh that his double dream was one, that both dreams stood for the same thing--the seven fat cows meant the same as the seven fat ears of grain (Gen.41). We can apply the same rule of prophecy interpretation to the last book of the Bible, Revelation. The events as described by the two books in Revelation mean the same thing. We shall discover that there is not a single scripture or verse left out. They are all double. There is another set of judgment books in Revelation which we shall study later (20:12).

God speaks twice, yet man does not perceive it (Job 33:14). God's secrets are double to that which is!

(Job 11:6). God desires to declare what shall happen in the latter days (Dan 2:23). As interpreters, both Daniel and Joseph admitted there was nothing in themselves which could unlock the secrets. Only God had the answer Gen. 41:16, Dan. 2:30). Peter was shocked when people thought that he held some great power to make a crippled man walk (Acts 3:12). Paul said that Jesus Christ can take away the veil in reading the Old Testament and make things come together to make sense (II Cor. 3:16). As the doubles of Revelation begin to make themselves known you will see the events more clearly. It will be like a veil falling away. The seals are the same as the messenger's of Chapter 14 and the trumpets are the same





AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the back side, sealed with seven seals.

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

## JOB 33

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

## JOB 11

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee:

6 And that he would show thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is: know therefore that God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

14 ¶ Then Phā'raōh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Phā'raōh, saying, *It is not in me: God shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace.*

## GENESIS 41

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is one: God hath showed Phā'raōh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill-favored kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; *it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.*

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

## ACTS 3

12 ¶ And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

## DANIEL 2

28 But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nōb'ū-chād-nēz'zār what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of the

## II COR 3

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshly tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God;

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit; for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away;

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech:

13 And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

14 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.

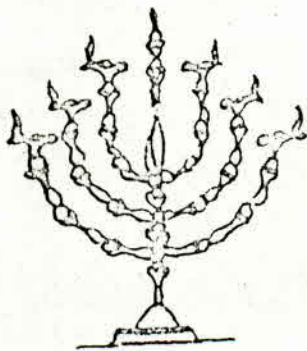
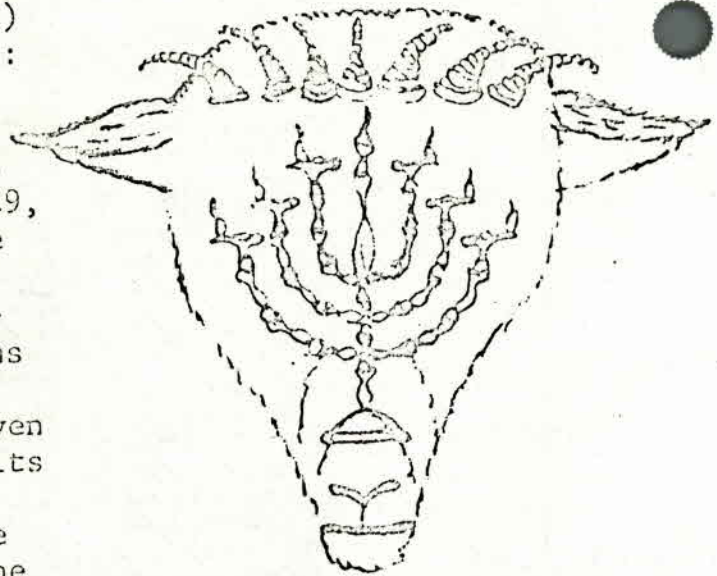


as the vials. See the parallel chart.

Jesus Christ is the root (Jesse) and offspring (Solomon) of David (22:16, Is. 11:1, 55:5). Jesus Christ is the Lion of the tribe of Judah (Gen. 49:9-10, 55:5). John said that Jesus Christ was the Lamb of God (John 1:29, 5:6). To Jesus Christ was given the symbolic horn of power (I Sam. 2:10) which was the horn (power) of salvation (Luke 1:69). He had seven horns (5:6).

The Lamb (Jesus Christ) had seven eyes (5:6) which are the seven spirits of God (5:6). The seven spirits of God are also the seven lamps of fire burning before the throne (4:5). The seven lamps (candlesticks) are the seven churches (1:20).

Zechariah saw the seven eyes engraved on a stone and saw the iniquity of the land removed (salvation) (Zec. 3:9). Zechariah saw that those seven were the eyes of the Lord (Zech. 4:10). He saw that the stone with the eyes was the headstone of the temple (Zech. 4:7). Daniel saw the stone (Jesus Christ) that was cut (fashioned) without (human) hands, come down and smash in pieces the kingdoms of this world and crush them to powder and the stone grew up to become a great mountain and filled the whole world (Dan. 2:35). 34-35)) ,



Isaiah saw the building of the temple with the cornerstone (head, capstone) (Isaiah 28:16). Furthermore, he saw that it would be a long time in the building and that some would try to hurry the process but that they would fail (Is. 28:13, 9-17). Peter recognized that, in building up that spiritual temple, Jesus Christ is the chief cornerstone; that the stone was rejected by some and they would fail; that we Christians are lively stones and we are used in the building of the spiritual house (temple) (I Peter 2:1-10).



## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 11

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD; and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

## GENESIS 49

8 ¶ Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shi'loh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

22

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

5

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

## I SAM 2

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.

4

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

5

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

## LUKE 1

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

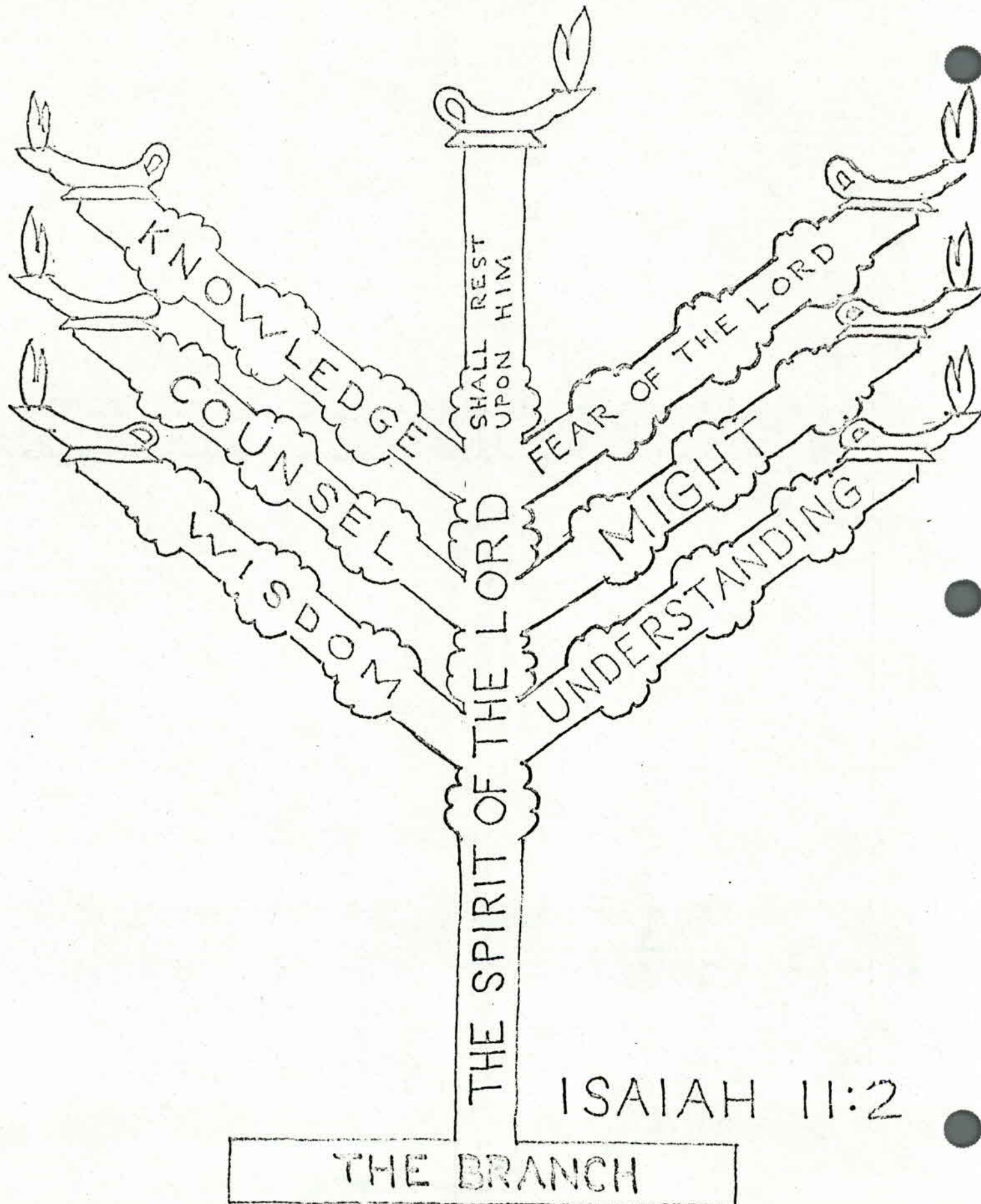
## JOHN 1

29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world!

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me; for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.







## ISAIAH 28

9 ¶ Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? *them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.*

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little;

11 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

## DANIEL 2

31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

## ZECH 3

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone *shall be* seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbor under the vine and under the fig tree.

## ZECH 4

10 For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zē-rūb'ā-bēl *with* those seven; they *are* the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

## I PETER

## CHAPTER 2

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the Scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

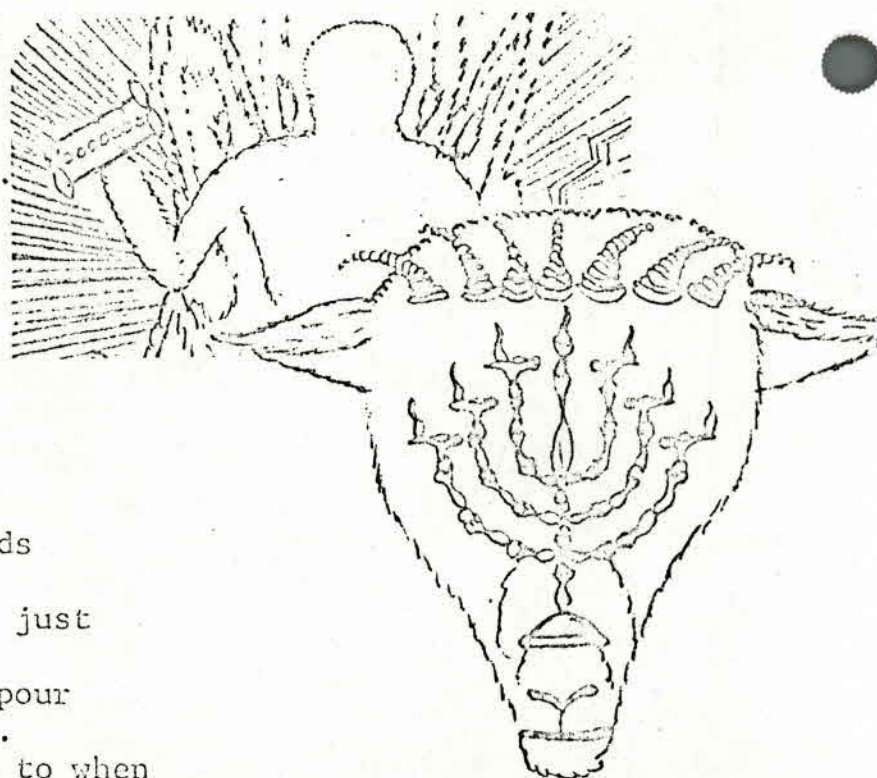
9 But ye *are* a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.



The great orchestra of harps played as Jesus took the book from the hand of God in preparation to open the seals of prophecy (5:3). Also note that the harps played just before the angels of chapter 14 began to bring their message of prophecy. It becomes clear that this was double to the message revealed by the opening of the seals. The double appearance of the harps tends to help confirm this.

The harps played again just before the angel messengers were given golden vials to pour out the wrath of God (15:2). The double for this relates to when the great multitude cried, worshipped and sang unto the Lord just before the blowing of the seven trumpets (7:9-15). The seven golden vials of wrath are doubles for the seven trumpets. Although there is no specific mention of harps connected with the anthem sung before the trumpets blew, we can conclude that harps were there too, because of the double narrative.





5

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

14

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

1

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

15

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

8

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censor; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

## CHAPTER 14

AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

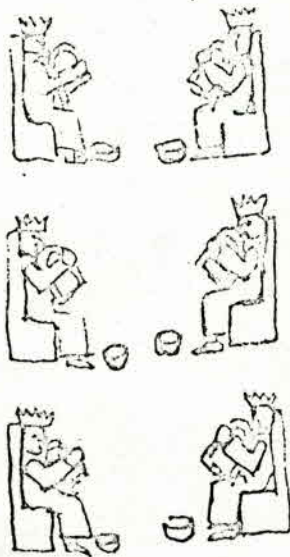
5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

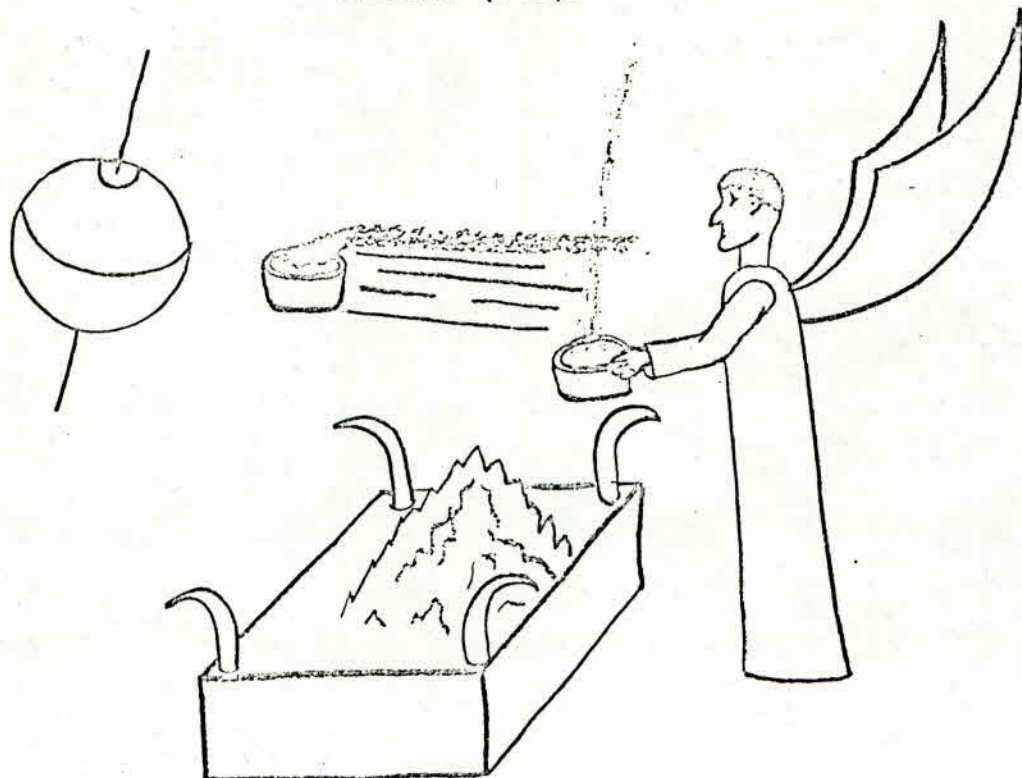
## HEAVEN, PRAYERS

106



The prayers of saints are received in heaven as beautiful odors and are stored up in the golden vials which are held by the elders (5:3). The prayers are mingled with heavenly incense in the golden censer and offered to God just before the blowing of the seven trumpets (8:1-6). Think of a censer as a vessel which changes the form of that which is offered in imperfection into something perfect and acceptable before God (8:4). Such is the ministry of the censer (incense burner) and the brazen altar and the golden altar of the temple. The double of this event (8:1-6) occurs just before the pouring out of the seven plagues from the seven vials of wrath. We find that the temple of God was filled with smoke from the Glory of God and His power (15:8).

The new song was sung by the redeemed (5:9), of which there were 24 elders.





REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HEAVEN, PRAYERS  
CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF EVENTS

107

FIRST BOOK

SECOND BOOK

The book in the hand of God which Jesus opened. As seen from heaven. Rev. 5:1



Prayers offered to God in golden censer. (8:1-6) Smoke ascended before God. Just before Seven Trumpets.



1



The book which John ate. As seen from earth. Rev. 10:10

2



3



4



5



6



7



The temple was filled with smoke. (15:8) Just before Seven Golden Vials.

1



2



3



4



5



6



7







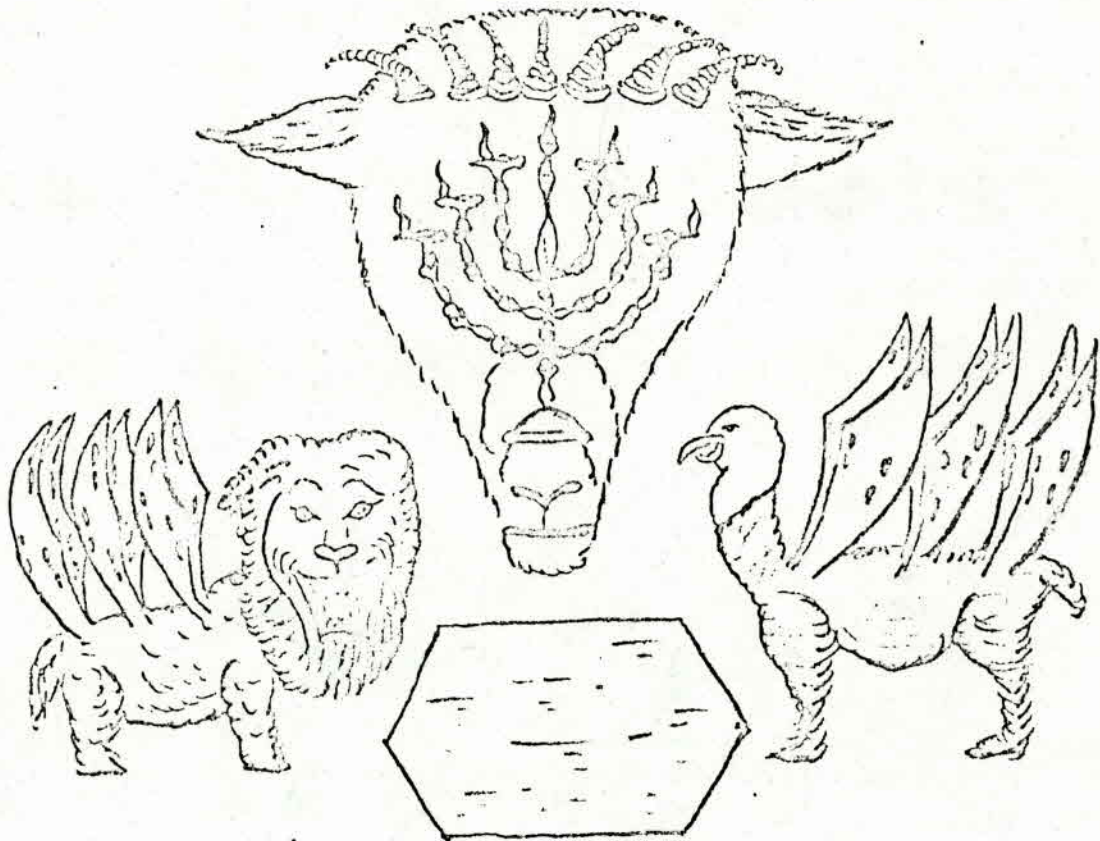
REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HEAVEN



103 - 5:11-14, GLORIOUS ANTHEM



Ten thousand times ten thousand. The more literal translation is: myriads of myriads and thousands of thousands, a number too large to express. We wonder how that anthem will sound!





## REVELATION 5

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

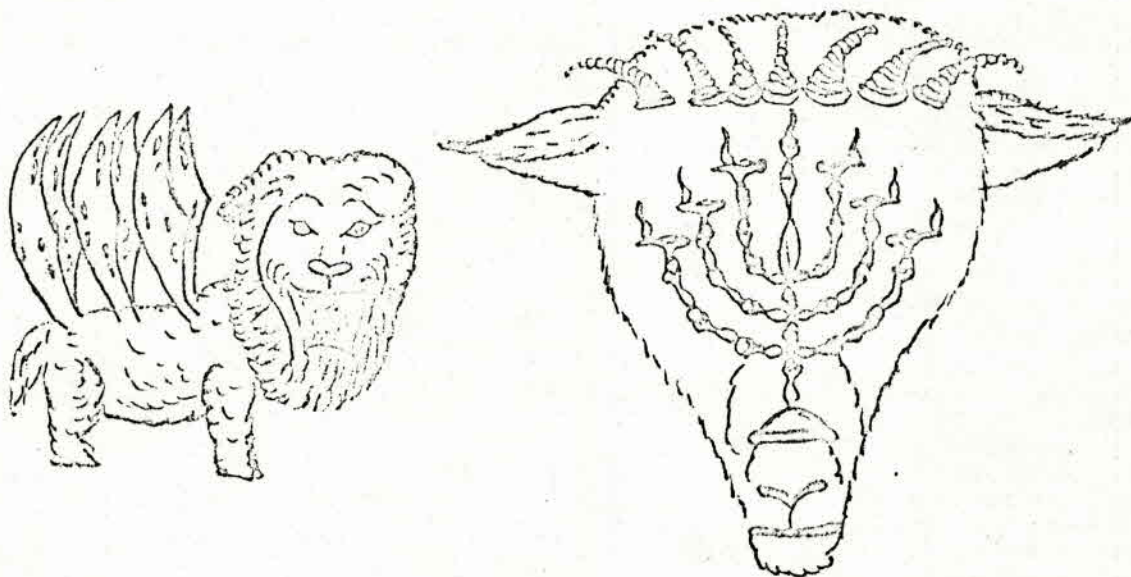
14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four *and* twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SEVEN SEALS OPENED

When the Lamb (Jesus Christ) opened the first seal, one of the four beasts (created beings)--it isn't certain which--told John to come and see.



Before we look at the four horsemen of the Apocalypse (revelation of Jesus Christ) let us look at the four horse chariots which were seen by Zechariah (6:1-8).

- |             |              |                                   |
|-------------|--------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1. War      | Red Horses   |                                   |
| 2. Commerce | Black Horses | To north country (Syria, Babylon) |
| 3. Peace    | White Horses | To north country after the black  |
| 4. Death    | Grisled and  | Grisled, to south country (Egypt) |
|             | Bay Horses   | Bay, to and fro through the earth |

Grisled means horrible, gruesome and ghastly. Bay means reddish-brown.

These are the four spirits of the heavens. They stand before the Lord of all the earth. The spirit was quieted in the north country.

At the time of Zechariah Israel was in captivity to Babylon (the north country). The Red Horses, war, stayed at Jerusalem and the city was plagued constantly by war and battle until the destruction at 70 A.D. The Black Horse, commerce, followed peace. But the cry went up that commerce and peace quieted the Spirit of God in the north country. The horrible, grisled horse went into the south country, Egypt, and she was no longer a power.

The Bay Horse went unto all the earth bringing death. Such was the prophecy of Zechariah for his time after the captivity and before the coming of Jesus Christ. And history records that it was true.



## CHAPTER 6

h

## ZECHARIAH

AND I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

## CHAPTER 6

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;

3 And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth; and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

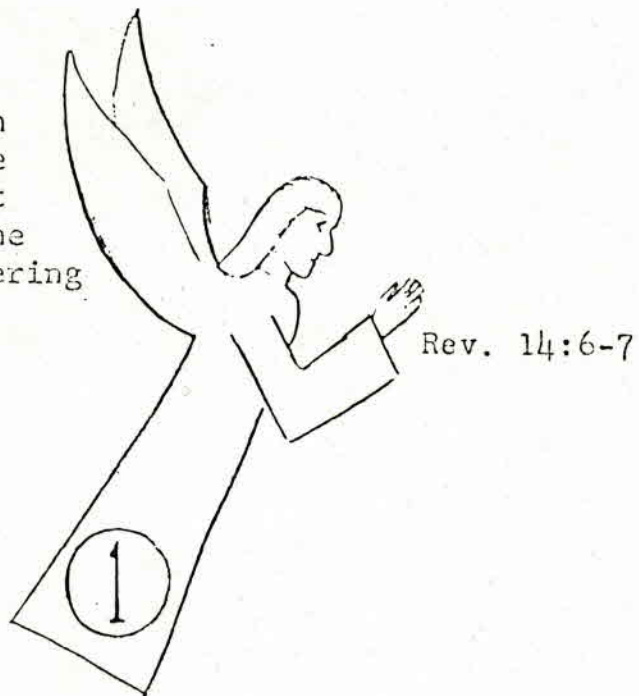
8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

REVELATION MAKES SENSE

112 6:2, FIRST SEAL      FIRST SEAL - GOSPEL



The double narrative shows us in 14:6-7 that the gospel was preached to every nation, kindred tongue and people on the earth. We can identify the gospel with the first horse and rider. The horse is white, representing the gospel of peace (6:2, 14:6-7) on which Jesus Christ went forth. He had the power of the bow but did not have the hurt of the arrow. He went forth conquering and to conquer....





6

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

14

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud *one* sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

19

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

## MATTHEW 28

19 ¶ Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

## MARK 13

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

## MATT 24

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

## COL 1

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

## MARK 16

14 ¶ Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

## COL 1

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, as *it is* in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard of *it*, and knew the grace of God in truth:

## ACTS 17

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying. These that have turned the world upside down are come

## ROM 10

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?

17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.



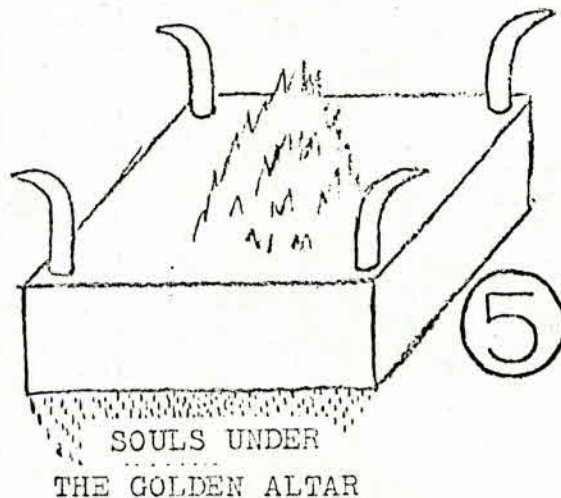
and He covered the whole world (6:2). The crown is the symbol of authority. Jesus wore His authority as the gospel conquered.

The miracles in the book of Acts record His acts of authority over the realm of Satan which is sin, sickness and death (6:2). The world recognizes the supernatural birth of the Body of Christ, but it has only seen the Body as a child. The world knows the child has a rod of iron, and has seen the authority used at the Gate Beautiful when the lame man jumped, leaped and praised God. People saw Aeneas who had the palsy eight years get up and make his bed in the Name of Jesus. They saw Dorcas raised to life through Jesus' Name. They whispered the news in fright as they told of the death of Ananias and Sapphira. They talked of the healing powers of Peter's shadow. At Troas a young man named Eutychus fell to his death from a window and they saw him made alive again.

Jesus continues to wear His crown of authority as He presently reaps the harvest of wheat (fifth angel message 14:14). Jesus Christ shall wear many crowns as He returns on His white horse (19:11-13). At that time He shall have authority over all things. Jesus told the disciples to go unto all nations with the gospel (Matt. 23:19, 14:6, Mark 13:10, Mark 16:15).

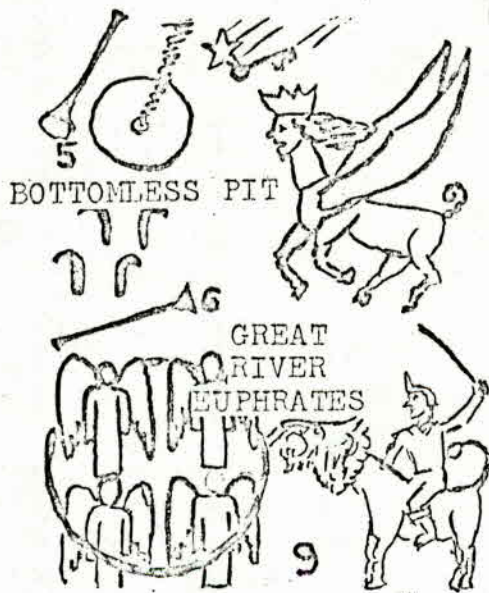
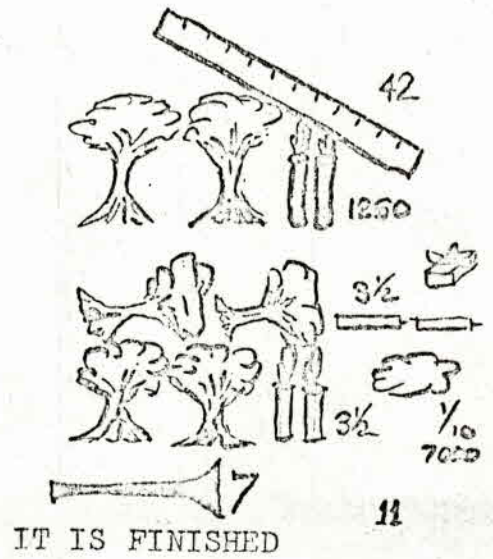
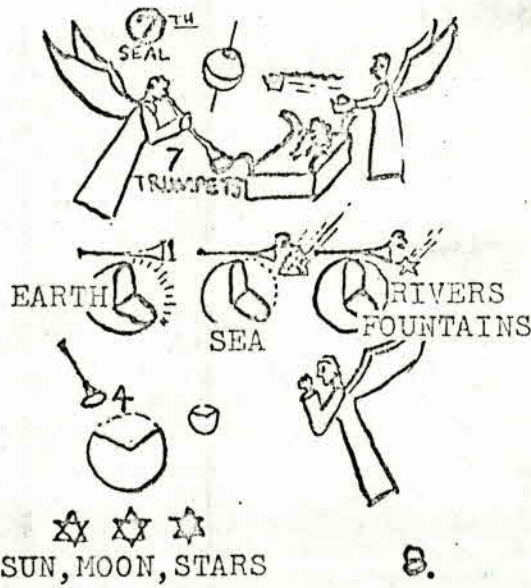
Paul said the gospel was preached to every creature which is under heaven (Col. 1:23); that the gospel is in all the world (Col. 1:6); that the sound went into all the earth and their words unto the ends of the world (Rom. 10:13). This indicates that the gospel already has gone forth conquering and to conquer all the world.

The scripture says that the gospel has covered the world. The lack of preaching or lack of missionaries is not hindering the return of Christ. The great long-suffering of God holds back the day of the wrath of God. While we under the altar cry for a quick work, God says for us to wait a little longer (Rev. 6:9-11).

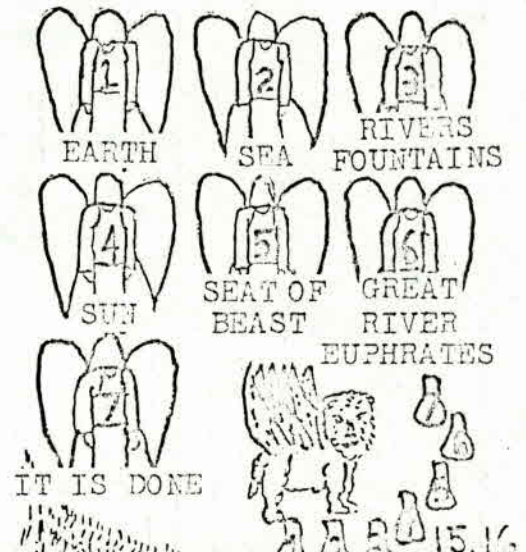
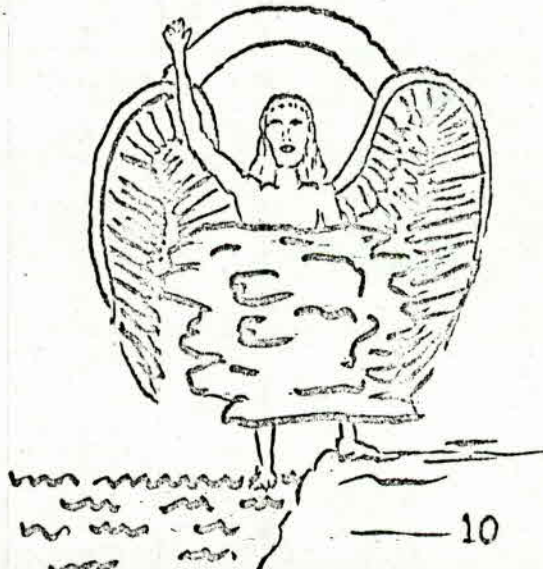




14

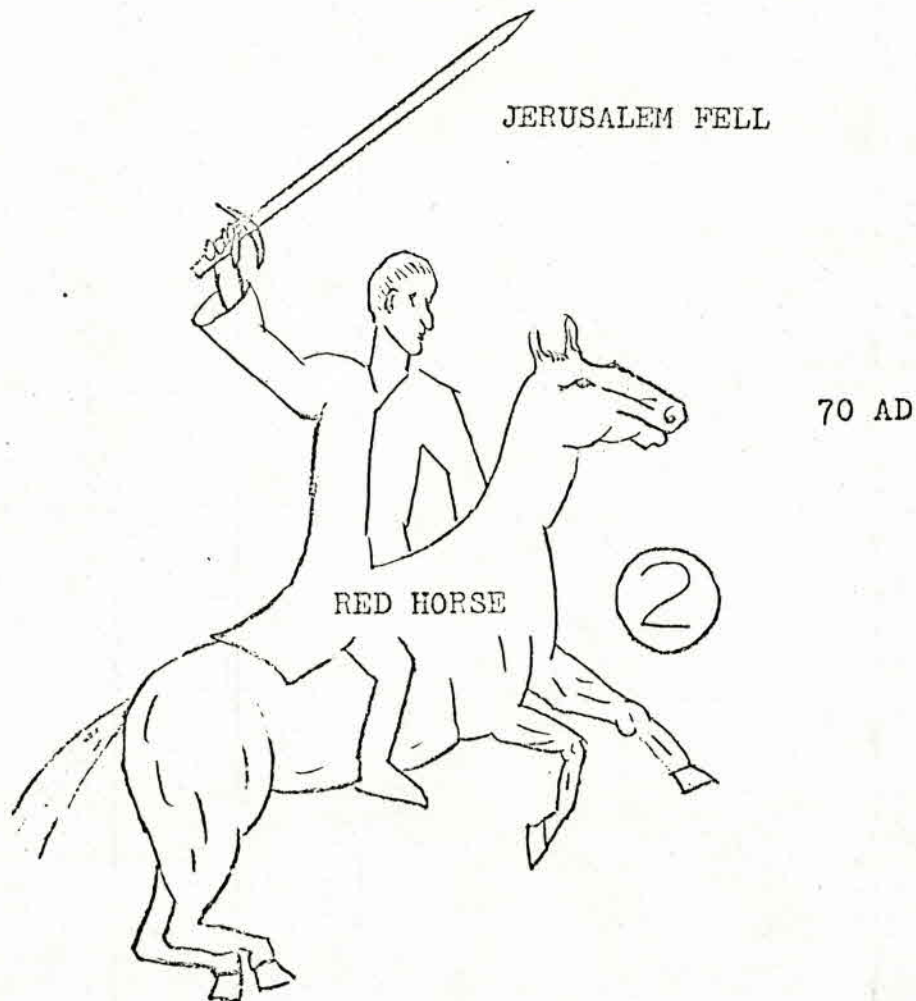


SEVEN TRUMPETS-----SEVEN GOLDEN VIALS OF WRATH OF GOD



REVELATION MAKES SENSE

116 - 6:3-4, SECOND SEAL - BABYLON, JERUSALEM



In 70 A.D. Titus destroyed Jerusalem. Jesus said that the gospel shall be preached unto all the world (Matt. 24:14) and then shall the end (destruction of the temple) come. (see page 56, Rev. 1:7, Matt. 24). The gospel went forth unto all the world at the first seal. Next, the second seal was opened and the red horse which was war came upon Jerusalem. The great sword was used and many died.

The double narrative shows that Babylon (Jerusalem) is fallen. The people of Judah were likened as fornicators who made all nations participate in sins and who rejected their true Messiah husband and caused Rome to crucify Him.

Most Protestant writers see in Babylon a striking resemblance to Rome and many books have been written to prove it.



6

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse *that was red*: and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

## MATTHEW 24

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand.)

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

## LUKE 21

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But there shall not a hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

## REVELATION 14

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

## ISAIAH 21

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.



A case also can be built to show that Babylon is the symbol for Jerusalem. The great city where our Lord was crucified is identified spiritually as Sodom and Egypt (11:8). The harlot Babylon is that great city (17:18). In the harlot city was found the blood of prophets, saints and all slain (18:24). The name of the great city where prophets and saints were slain is Jerusalem, thus Babylon is Jerusalem. Jerusalem is referred to as Judah, a great city (group of people) made up of Jews who met all the former descriptions (Jer. 13:9, 14:2, 19:7, 35:17). The doubles teach us that Babylon is Jerusalem (Judah). Protestant tradition has taught that Babylon is Rome. If this does not witness then put it on the shelf for a while.

Jesus said that the gospel would be preached throughout the world and then the end would come (Matt. 24:14). That literally came to pass in 70 A.D. when Titus destroyed Jerusalem and brought an end to that era. There is a teaching that the Word of God must be preached into all the parts of the world now; and then the return of Christ will come. There might be some truth in that teaching but the scripture which says the gospel must be preached in all the world has been fulfilled already.

#### A PROBLEM

There is a problem in interpreting the first and second seals in this manner. Before the seals were opened the trumpet voice (which was Jesus Christ) told John that he would see things which must be hereafter (4:1). Then, after an introduction to the heavenly scene, the seals were opened in order, one after another, revealing what would be hereafter. Tradition teaches us that John received the Revelation around 94-96 A.D. But my interpretation of these first two seals indicates that the events occurred before his prophecy, so that would not be prophecy at all--it would be history. Point one: The interpretation of the events is the idea of the author and as such has relationship to the teaching of the doubles only as the doubles affect the mind and ideas of the author. In other words, the double narrative could reveal to some that the interpretation relates to events not described here. The new double narrative idea is not in question; the interpretation is.

Point two: The whole point of question is based around the traditional date of 94-96 A.D. Who is to say that the date is correct? There is more reason to question the 94-96 A.D. traditional date than there is to question the interpretation of the first two seals because of the continuity of the story as seen from the two views. Furthermore, some groups hold that the book was written in 68-69 A.D. We think now that 68-69 A.D. is more correct. However, a very important point to be made is that if the 94-96 A.D. date should be true, it has no bearing at all on the key to prophecy which is presented in this book, that is, the description of the double, or parallel, narrative. The new truth and



## CHAPTER 17

## I PETER 5

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Marcus my son.

14

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

16

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.



light on the doubles is not brought to question by this point.

The double narrative has connected the thought of Babylon (14:3) (second angel) and the destruction of the city of Babylon with the second seal (6:4) which was a red horse that took peace from the earth. The rider had a great sword and he caused men to kill each other.

The historical interpretation indicates that Jerusalem was destroyed by Titus in 70 A.D. Babylon must be Jerusalem if that interpretation holds. Most every Protestant Christian has been taught that Babylon is Rome and relates to the destruction of the Roman Catholic Church. We have been taught from man's tradition. A very careful reading of the scriptures, however, will show the interpretation of Mystery Babylon and whom she is ( I Peter 5, 14:3, 16:13-21 and Chapters 17 and 18).

Babylon is: A great city, the city where Peter wrote First Peter, to be divided into three parts, to receive the cup of the wine of the wrath of God, to be drunk with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus.

Babylon did: Make all nations drink the wine of her fornication; sit upon many waters; commit fornication with kings; make the inhabitants of earth drunk with the wine of her fornication; sit as a beautiful woman on a scarlet beast with seven heads and ten horns arrayed in purple and scarlet with gold, precious stones and pearls; have a golden cup of the filthiness of her fornication; have a name written on her forehead, Mystery Babylon the Great the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth.

The antichrist beast that was, is not, which shall ascend out of the bottomless pit and shall go into perdition, has seven heads which are seven mountains on which the woman sitteth.

Another destruction of Babylon is predicted in the blowing of the seventh trumpet (15:17-21). This is the last event in God's plan for this age so we can assume another great cataclysmic destruction for Babylon in the end time. By now, however, Babylon (Jerusalem, Judah) has inhabited the whole world.

Jerusalem is situated on seven hills. The names of the hills are: (1) Gareb, (2) Bezetha, (3) Zion, (4) Opel, (5) Moriah, (6) Mt. of Scandal, (7) Mt. of Olives (Scopus)..

We admit that Rome also has seven hills, but we think that it is time to look more carefully at Jerusalem.



## CHAPTER 18

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

## 18

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

## 18

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

The great city is the harlot woman Babylon (17:18). In the woman was found the blood of prophets and all the saints that were slain (18:24). The great city is identified symbolically as called Sodom and Egypt. Where our Lord was crucified is Jerusalem (11:3). The name of the great city where prophets and saints were slain is Jerusalem. Babylon is Jerusalem. Jerusalem is Judah (p 156) 118 and spiritually Judah is Jerusalem wherever Judah lives. It is a great city (group of people) made up of Jews and can be located anywhere.

Before World War II the world population of Jews was estimated at 13 million. Hitler murdered 6 million which was one third. (The great city was divided into three parts (16:19). Presently there are about 6 million Jews in the United States (another third of the city). There are about 4 million Jews in Israel and the other two million are living mainly in South America and Russia. -

Any country that blesses the seed of Abraham will in turn be blessed and, conversely, any people who curse the seed of Abraham will be cursed (Gen. 12:3).

The Bible gives very little evidence to support the traditional teaching that Babylon is Rome. It gives a much greater amount of evidence that Babylon is a great group of Judah. This group refused to accept God's provision of Jesus Christ, and thus has become a harlot group. True Israel and the real Jew have accepted Jesus as the Christ and as such become the Bride of Christ and not the false harlot woman.

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*



CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF EVENTS

FIRST BOOK

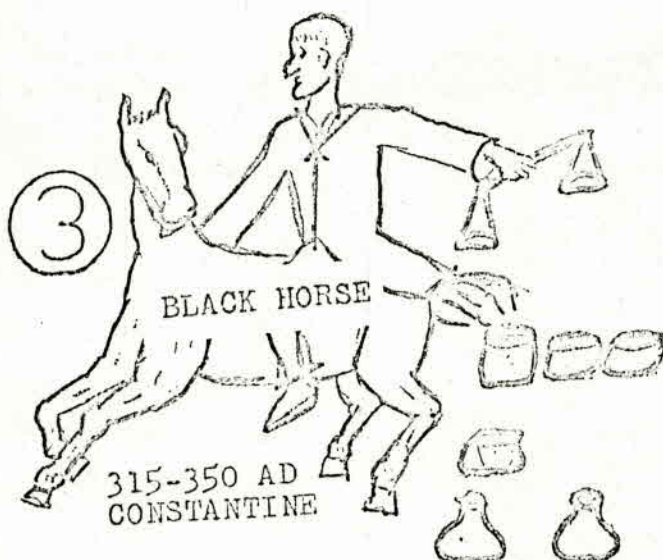
SECOND BOOK

Red Horse. —→  
Power to take peace.  
Kill one another.  
Great sword.



—→ Babylon is fallen.  
Great city.  
(Jerusalem destroyed  
70 A.D.)

The third seal was opened. Out came the black horse (commerce). The rider had balances in his hand and sold wheat and barley. The Church of Jesus Christ grew powerful and rich. Around 350 A.D. church decisions were made on the basis of how the results would affect the financial structure of the church. Property ownership,



power plays, political influence, all started at the time of Constantine. He made a law that by proclamation all people were Christians.

He caused his army to march through a river to be baptized. The black horse was on the scene and the rider was teaching people to depend on money and commerce. They looked to their own ability to provide peace and safety through commerce and government.

The command went forth from the voice between the four beasts (living creatures), "Do not interfere with the flow of the oil (Holy

Spirit) or with the wine (the Blood of Jesus Christ). Anointing with oil is associated with the gift of the Holy Spirit throughout scripture. Jesus said that this cup (of wine) is My blood covenant ( I Cor. 11:25), and that unless you partake of My blood you have no part of Me ( John 6:35-56).

John said that the spirit of antichrist was already in the world. Such a spirit which does not confess that Jesus is the Christ (thoughts of self-gain) is the spirit (thought) of the antichrist (beast)--( I John 2:18-22, I John 4:1-3, II John 7). The double narrative shows that the (antichrist) beast was on the scene (14:9) and the connection is made between antichrist and commerce.

- \* NEW INSIGHT CHANGES OLD IDEAS \*
- \* ENLIGHTENING AND ASTONISHING \*
- \* MYSTERY OF DOUBLE SEVENS \*



## REVELATION 6

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

## I JOHN

## CHAPTER 4

**B**ELOVED, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

## II JOHN

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

## I TIMOTHY 6

6 But godliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment, let us be therewith content.

9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

## MATTHEW 6

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

## REVELATION 14

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

## I JOHN 2

18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

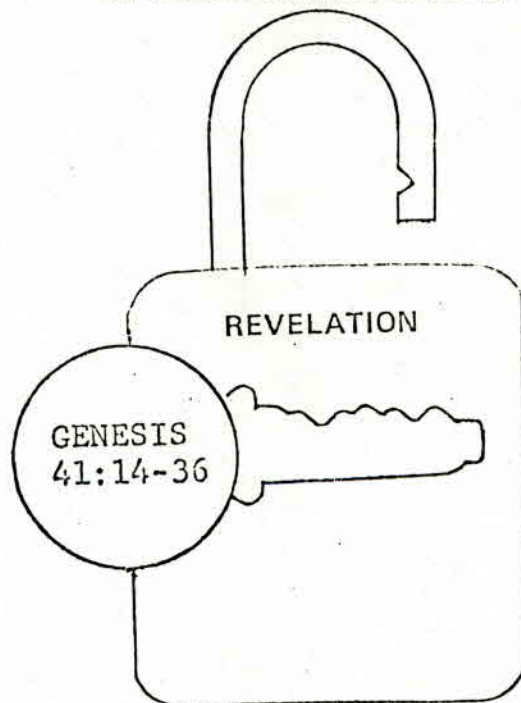
Jesus warned us, saying, "Take no thought what you will eat or drink or wear" (Matt. 6:31). Timothy said to be content with the food and clothes we have ( I Tim. 6:8). Now the love of money (things) is the root of all evil ( I Tim. 6:10).

The double narrative (14:9-11) shows us the third angel giving a warning against worship of the beast (antichrist). Men are not to occupy their minds (foreheads) with thoughts (spirits) of anything which denies that Jesus is the Christ. Furthermore, they must be warned against putting their hands to any activity which would deny the presence and power of Jesus Christ. Their minds and thoughts (spirits) have become diluted with the things of this world (14:9). Their activities (hands) were put to gathering things for security (14:9).

They wanted wine. God promised wine, but not the kind for which they were looking. It was the wine of the cup of His indignation for disobedience (14:11). Christian commerce was overtaking the spirit and the blood.

When the church forsook the guiding of the Holy Spirit and entered instead into commercial enterprise for survival she died spiritually. Only recently can there again be seen the sparks of former flames as the desire to depend on the supernatural Spirit of God is renewed in our day. Dependence on the mind and creative powers of man is certainly more natural but has only temporary rewards. The church today needs a renewal of the Charisma.

#### REVELATION MAKES SENSE





## MARK 8

34 ¶ And when he had called the people *unto him* with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

## DANIEL 5

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

## LUKE 12

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou fool*, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

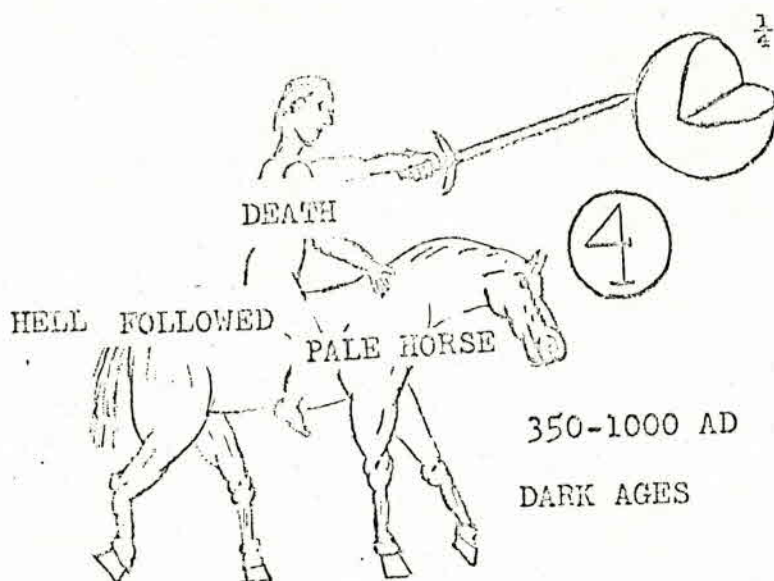
## LUKE 12

31 ¶ But rather seek ye the kingdom of God: and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

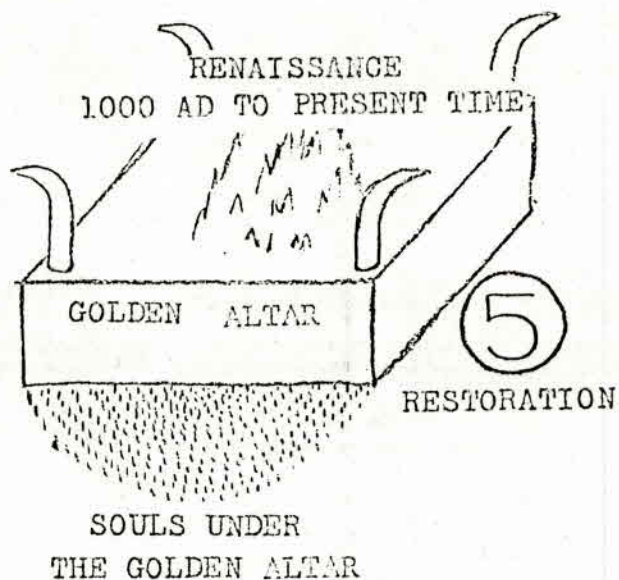
34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.



The pale horse followed as the fourth seal was opened. His rider was Death and following was Hell (6:7-8). The affect of the other three riders was the Dark Ages. The Dark Ages produced only death and Hell. These represent the fourth seal. Even that which the church had was taken away (Matt. 25:29). Any encyclopedia will tell you that the Bubonic Plague of Europe Century destroyed one-fourth of the people (6:8).

The double narrative in the 14th Chapter says that death henceforth would be a blessing in that it provided a rest for the Christians from their unfruitful labors and that their Christian works would follow them (14:12-13).

The opening of the fifth seal was the start of the Renaissance (6:9). A great harvest ripened (14:15). Those who were placed under God's golden altar of protection and love cried to Him that the end time would be hastened (6:10). They were in a hurry for God to bring about His wrath and destruction on a disobedient world and set up His perfect kingdom. But God is slow to anger. He is longsuffering and is not willing that any should be destroyed, (II Peter 3:9) so they were told to wait a while.



The double narrative shows Jesus Christ with a sharp sickle. He thrusts in His sickle because the earth is ripe. All during this Renaissance period the earth has been ripening, getting riper and riper. Presently workers are in the field gathering the harvest. Jesus will finish the harvest at the right time. God will hold back His wrath as long as He can. But He said, "My spirit shall not always strive with man." Meanwhile, as the reapers work to accomplish all that they can, Jesus said to look on the fields because they were white already unto harvest. Golden grain is the symbol for a Christian (Matt. 13:23 and 30) and as such we see that Jesus Christ himself brings men from thier former life, (14:16) and puts them under the altar.



7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

6

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

20

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

12

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

19

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

19

2 For true and righteous are his judgments; for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

11

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

6

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

14

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

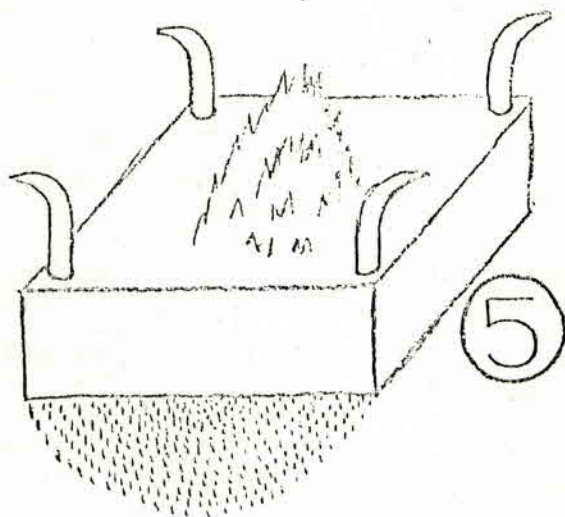
15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

II PETER 3

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.





Those under the altar were slain and were to wait until others were killed. Who has been killed and when? The martyrs were. They are there under the altar. But what about the Christians who have not yet died? Were they ever killed? The scriptures say yes. They reckoned (thought) themselves dead (Rom. 6:11). They were baptized unto death (Rom. 6:3). They were buried in baptism together with Christ in His death. They were crucified with Him (Rom. 6:1-7). They mortified their bodies through the spirit (Rom. 8:13, Col. 3:5-10).

Can a man be alive and dead too? Yes. We are alive unto God and dead unto sin (Gal. 2:19-21). The old man has passed away and all things are new to the Christian.

The scriptures say that the gospel has covered the world. The lack of preaching or lack of missionaries is not hindering the return of Christ. It is the great longsuffering of God that holds back the day of the wrath of God. While we under the altar cry for His return, God says for us to wait a little longer until He brings everyone who will come under the altar.

The double narrative shows Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, sitting on a white cloud and putting in His sickle to reap the ripe grain. We conclude from the doubles that the grain is put under the golden altar for storage; the act of reaping is when people turn to Christ and are saved.

The double narrative shows that we live at the time of the fifth seal (6:9-11). This does not mean that people were not saved during the Dark Ages.

It does indicate that the real harvest takes place during the Renaissance and that we are living in the harvest time. Jesus likened the needy people unto grain. He said to pray for laborers to enter the field to harvest (Matt. 9:36-38, Luke 10:1-5, John 4:34-38, Mark 4:26-29). Jesus said that the good and bad ones would grow up together. The harvest is the end of the world. The bad ones would be removed and punished. Then the righteous shall shine in the kingdom (Matt. 13:36-43).

We have been taught that the good ones would be removed (raptured) and then the bad ones would burn (judgment). Matthew 13 indicates that the order of events is reversed. The double narrative shows those who have been harvested are placed under the protection of the golden altar. They are impatient and pray for a quick end of things, but are told to wait because God has more work to do (6:9-11). God wants to finish the harvest of salvation of souls before He brings about the day of His wrath.



## ROM 6

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

## COL 3

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

## GAL 5

16 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vainglory, provoking one another, envying one another.

## ROM 8

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

## GAL 2

19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.

20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

## GAL 6

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

## ROMANS

## CHAPTER 6

WHAT shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

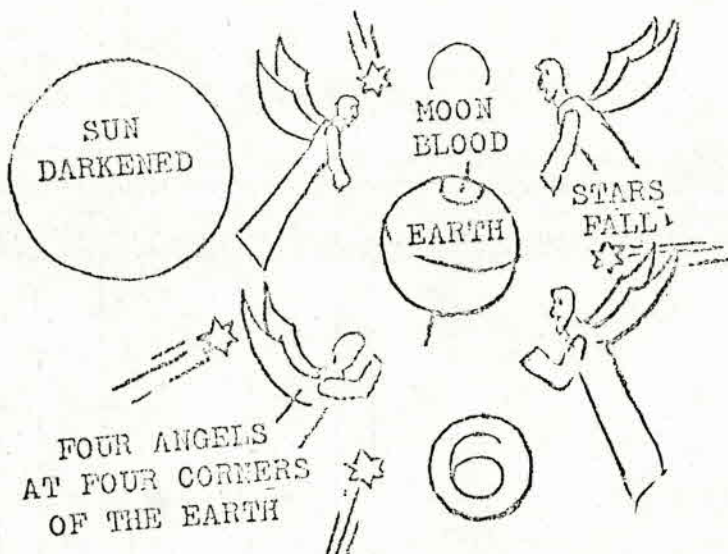
5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.



NEAR FUTURE  
CATASTROPHE



DAY OF THE WRATH OF THE LAMB

At the time of this writing, the opening of the sixth seal is the next event that we expect to behold. The first four seals are history and the fifth is the present. We can see and judge the results of their being opened.

All nature around us tells us that things cannot continue. There has been an ever increasing number of earthquakes. We expect the earthquake of 6:12 to occur very soon. Storm damage has increased. The nations presently shake their fists at

each other and God. Astronomers are watching the changing skies with wonder. Geologists predict that California will fall into the ocean. A giant cataclysm will shake the earth, followed by mighty earthquakes. Volcanoes will erupt and unleash their mighty force around the world. The world, full of tension, stretched taut as a rubber band, will unleash its pent-up strength. The sky will fill with smoke from volcanoes and fires. It will be like the giant forest fires of early American history. Black clouds will fill the heavens. The sky will redden, even in the midnight hour, as it did when the hydrogen bomb was tested in the Pacific and pollute it with debris. From Hawaii, the moon actually turned red (blood) as viewed through the contaminated atmosphere. At night the stars, which usually show forth the glory of God, will not be seen.

The new book, REVELATION MAKES SENSE, completes the puzzle and solves the riddle of Revelation by showing us what we should be doing right now and also what we will be doing in the future.



12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

AMOS 5:18

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

## 19

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

## AMOS 5

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Lord, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skillful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the Lord.

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

Rev. G. H. Z.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.



At no time in history has there been anything like it. An atomic war could trigger it. An asteroid could start it. It could be that the constantly increasing rumblings in the earthquake belts already have signalled the start. Tremendous forces of nature are bound up deep within the crust of the earth, waiting for something to unlock their confines. This is not the last earthquake nor is it the most destructive. The last and most destructive is to be at the last trumpet call, when the seventh trumpet sounds and (Rev. 16:20) ~~Jesus~~ Christ returns to set up His thousand (millennial) year reign. Concerning the sixth seal which we are presently studying, there is no indication that Christians will be taken out before its destruction is unleashed.

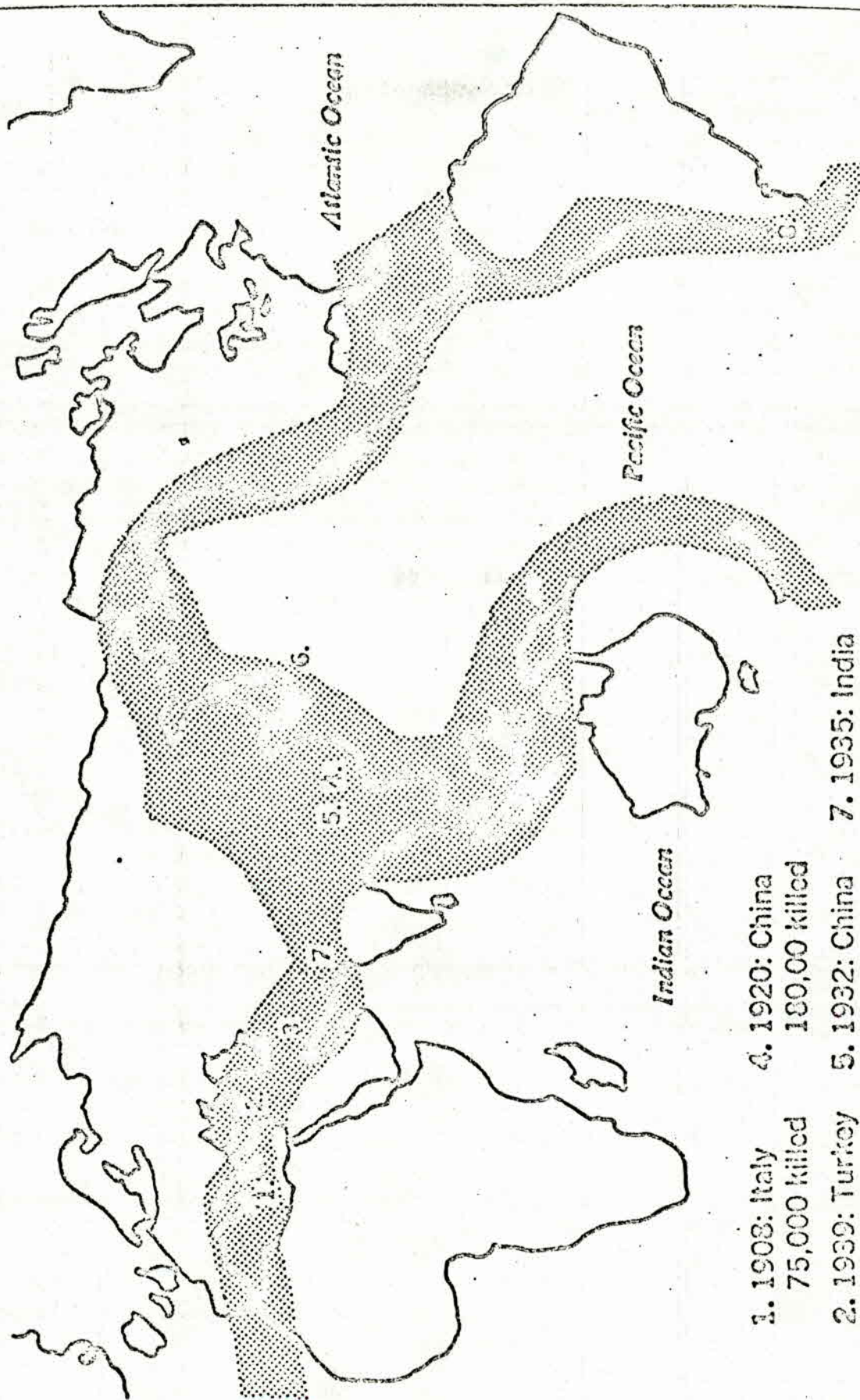
The double narrative shows another angel (messenger) also with a sharp sickle. But his objective is to gather the grapes of the wrath of God. When they are put into the winepress of the wrath of God the blood from the tramping fills a space four feet high and 160 miles long. (About half the distance from San Francisco to Los Angeles) The winepress of the wrath of God was trodden by Jesus Christ (19:15).

The final great earthquake occurs at the time the seventh trumpet (the end) is blown when that great city Babylon falls (16:18). This will be the final act of destruction for that period and the start of one-thousand years of peace.

The earthquake belt is a great circle that encompasses the Pacific Ocean. Starting at California it includes the coasts of Mexico, Central America, South America, North Antarctic, New Zealand, islands of the Coral Sea, New Guinea, Indonesia, Philippines, Japan, Aleutian Islands, Alaska, the west coast of Canada and back to California. Land masses and islands near these countries are also in the belt. The belt buckles at Indonesia with the tongue of the belt extending away from Indonesia to Vietnam, Burma, India, Iran, Israel, Turkey, Greece, Yugoslavia and Italy; then fans out like fingers through Europe. We think that the greatest last-day revivals will occur in these areas. Indonesia will be devastated by the earthquake because it is at the fork of the lines and as such we expect a great revival there as Jesus reaps his harvest (5th sea before the earthquake. (5th seal)



# WHERE EARTHQUAKES OCCUR



- |                                  |                                  |                                 |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. 1908: Italy<br>75,000 killed  | 4. 1920: China<br>180,000 killed | 7. 1935: India<br>60,000 killed |
| 2. 1939: Turkey<br>23,000 killed | 5. 1932: China<br>70,000 killed  | 8. 1960: Chile<br>5,700 killed  |
| 3. 1900: Iran<br>12,000 killed   | 6. 1923: Japan<br>143,000 killed |                                 |

Earthquake belt



Old Testament prophets had much to say about the day of the Lord. Isaiah said: The heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll, the fig shall fall from the fig tree, the sword shall come upon Idumea (Edom), the streams shall be turned into pitch and dust (Is. 34:1-10). He said every man's heart shall melt, the stars shall be dark and the sun and moon shall be darkened (Is. 13:6-13). Again he said that the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed (Is. 24:23).

Jesus said that these heavenly signs would happen immediately after the tribulation of those days (Matt. 24:29). His sign shall appear in heaven and all tribes shall see Him in the clouds. The angels shall sound trumpets and the elect shall be gathered from the four winds and given power to endure what is to come. When you see the start of these events you will know surely that you shall see the finish, just as when you see the tender green twig on the fig tree you know that summer is starting. In fact, the generation that sees the start shall also see the finish (Matt. 24:29-35).

Jesus used the fig tree as an example that one event surely follows another. Some have taken this to indicate the rebirth of the nation of Israel in 1948. That is not what Jesus said. Israel has never been likened to a fig tree in the scriptures. She is an olive tree or vine. The fig tree shows that surely one event follows another. The day of the Lord is darkness. It is not desirable. A woe is pronounced on those who want the day of the Lord to come (Amos 5:18).

Jesus Christ spoke of the time of the opening of the sixth seal in Matthew 24:29-35. Notice that each symbol in Matthew 24:29-35 is doubled in Rev. 6:12-17, which is the sixth seal. In both we see the following: The sun was darkened, the moon was turned to blood, the stars were involved, heaven was shaken and the tribes were mentioned (Rev. 7:1-8). The angels with trumpets follow in Revelation chapters 8-11. In addition, both the gathering from the four winds and the fig tree are included in each reference. In speaking of the fig tree Jesus said that it was a natural sign, a parable; that one event follows another and a person can determine the season from observation of a fig tree. Through the doubles we can see that Jesus said that the generation which sees the opening of the sixth seal also will see the fulfillment of all things (Matt. 24:34). Read again the opening of the sixth seal (Rev. 6:12-17 and 7:1-8) and immediately read what Jesus in Matthew 24:29-35. You will see that He must have made reference to the sixth seal. Many have been taught that the reference to the fig tree was about the nation Israel. Nowhere in the scriptures is Israel ever referred to as a fig tree. She was usually an olive tree (Ps. 52:8, Jer. 11:16, Hosea 14:6, Rom. 11:17). Jesus said that the generation that would see the sun darkened etc. was the generation that would see the fulfillment. That is the same as saying that the generation that sees the opening of the sixth seal would hear the sound of the last trumpet. The seventh trumpet is the finish (fulfillment) of all things (Rev. 10:7).



SIXTH SEAL - CATASTROPHE AND GLORY

ISATAH

CHAPTER 24

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf fall-eth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

Hos. 14

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon.

MATTHEW 24

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

AMOS 5

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

Jer. 11

16 The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

ISAIAH 13

6 Howl ye; for the day of the LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

ROMANS 11

16 For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy; and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou hearest not the root, but the root thee.

Psa. 52

8 But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

16 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients



Joel said that God would pour out His Spirit upon all flesh. Sons and daughters will prophesy, old men will dream dreams and young men will see visions. Upon the servants and handmaids would He pour His Spirit. Furthermore, before the great and terrible day of the Lord shall come, there will be wonders in the heaven and earth--blood, fire and vapors of smoke and the sun and moon shall be darkened (Joel 2:1-32). The prophecy was repeated in the New Testament by Peter. In the Book of Acts, just after the move of the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost, the sound of a rushing mighty wind was heard and cloven tongues of fire appeared over their heads and they all began to speak with tongues as the Spirit gave them utterance.

There are many Christians today who believe that the supernatural events of the Book of Acts were given to launch the Church with a big push and bring attention to its message. The history of the Church proves that the idea is correct. However, in the same prophecy Joel says that God would pour out the rain (Spirit) as the former rain, moderately, and that He also would send the latter rain in abundance (Joel 2:23). God will restore the years that were devoured by worms (Joel 2:25).

As we hear of the breaking out of supernatural events again in the church world today, pay attention and look up because it is the latter rain.

Joel's prophecy described the outpouring of the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost. This was the start of dispensation, of grace and the church age. The prophecy ends with a description of the opening of the sixth seal of which Jesus said the generation that saw it would see the end of the age (Joel 2:28-32). His prophecy covers the present 2000 year church age.

According to Joel 3:1-2, God will bring all the nations down to the valley of Jehoshaphat. We believe that this is to be WWIII and could take place any moment.



JOEL

CHAPTER 2

**B**LOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, *even to the years of many generations.*

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth; the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for *he is* strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 **C** Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for *he is* gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; *even* a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 **C** Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 **C** Then will the LORD be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savor shall come up, because he hath done great things.

ACTS 2

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will show wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

21 **C** Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 **C** And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my Spirit.

30 And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

Joel  
Chapter 3

1. In those days and at that time I will bring all nations down to the valley of Jehoshaphat.

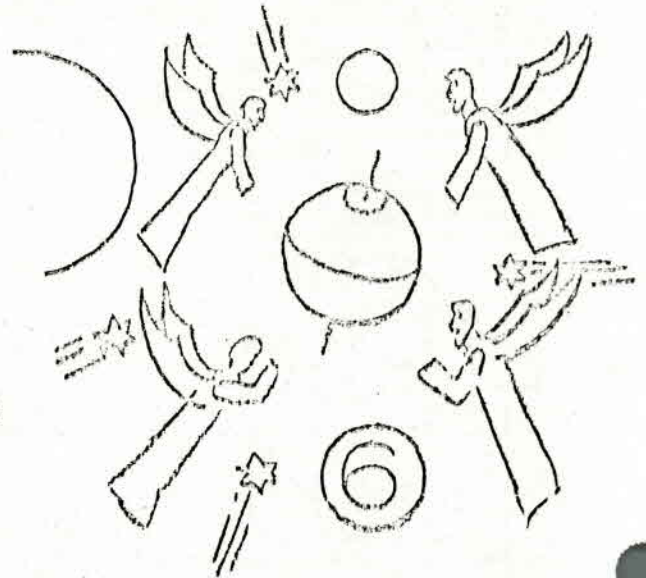


What are the four corners of the earth? Galileo was threatened with excommunication because he said the world was round. He recanted his stand, though he had been right, in order to be in good standing with the church. Science has proven conclusively that the world is round. Are the four corners literal or symbolic? They are literal. The earth does have four corners.

Science News Letter, June 19, 1965, has a report. Earth has Four Corners. Scientists at John Hopkins Applied Physics Laboratory in Silver Springs, Md., studied the odd orbits of satellites and discovered that the satellites dipped unexpectedly downward a few hundred feet because of higher gravity in those spots. The orbits were computed and a new shape for the earth has been calculated. It still would look round when viewed from space but the corners and dips play a big part in shaping the continents.

Upon starting a boat voyage from the Atlantic coast of the United States our boat is some 250 feet below the average height of the water out in the center of the ocean.

As the boat proceeds across the ocean it slowly goes up hill, but no one ever notices it because the change is so gradual. In fact, as the boat nears the center of the Atlantic it is 250 feet further from the center of the earth than it was when it left New York City. Now as it continues the trip toward Ireland it continues to slowly rise until it is 220 feet higher than it was out in the center of the ocean. The boat has gone a total of 470 feet uphill on the trip. It sounds like a lot from our standpoint but from out in space it never would be noticed and still would appear round. The trip back is downhill all the way but it also is against the prevailing winds.



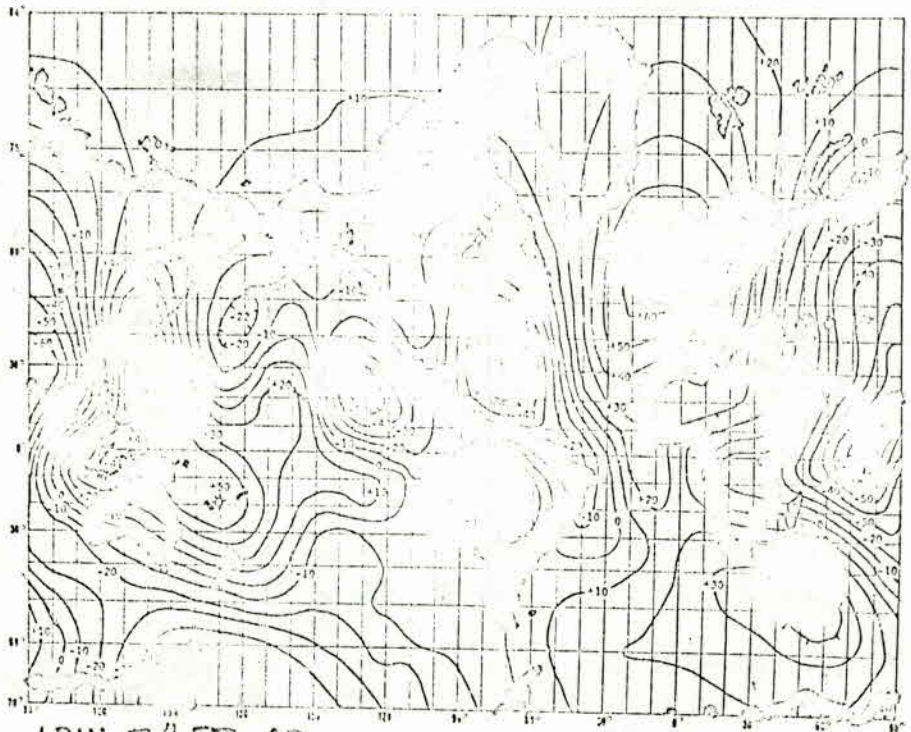
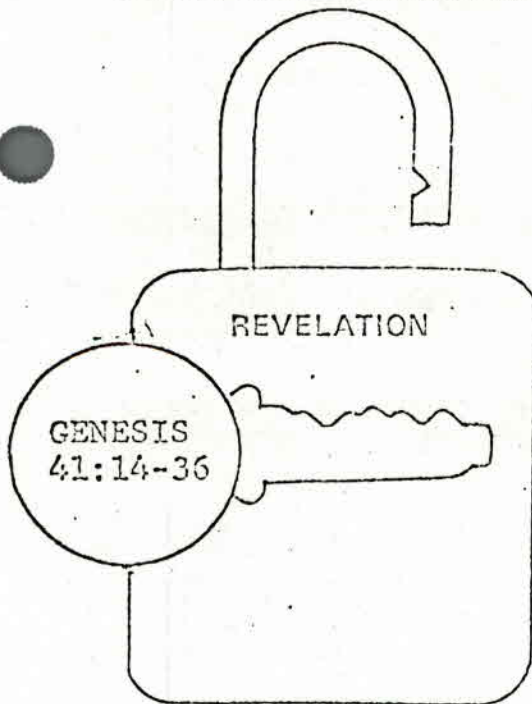
Drawings are included which further interpret each of the scenes in Revelation and which present the glory of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. The drawings caused the first notice of the fact that every event in the Book of Revelation is told twice.



## CHAPTER 7

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE



Johns Hopkins Applied Physics Laboratory

**CORNERED EARTH**—Measurements made by orbiting satellites have shown that the earth has four corners. This new fact was discovered by scientists at Johns Hopkins Applied Physics Laboratory in Silver Spring, Md. The squares on the map indicate the high points or corners and the four x's indicate the low areas.

## GEOPHYSICS

## Earth Has Four Corners

► THE EARTH has four corners, measurements made of earth-circling satellites have shown.

The high points each cover several thousand square miles of the earth's surface. They are 220 feet higher than they would be if the earth were exactly spherical.

The low areas between the high points are about 253 feet below what would be expected if the world were precisely round. The four-cornered, or pyramide-like, design was found by calculating the changes in the orbits of globe-girdling satellites.

At the center of the high points, the satellites were pulled downward a few hundred feet by the unexpectedly high gravity.

The new findings give the earth four known, superimposed shapes:

1. It bulges at the equator, as has been known for a long time.
2. It is slightly pear-shaped, with the narrow end in the Arctic and the broad base in the Antarctic.
3. The earth's equator is egg-shaped, not circular.
4. It has four high points, roughly of pyramid shape.

One of earth's high points centers over Ireland in the Northern Hemisphere and sprawls northward toward the pole. Another extends across the equator from New Guinea northward toward Japan. A third corner is south of Africa centered about half-way to Antarctica, and the fourth cor-

ner of the pyramid is west of South America, with the high point off Peru.

The new figure for earth was found by scientists at Johns Hopkins Applied Physics Laboratory in Silver Spring, Md., working under a contract for the U.S. Navy's Bureau of Naval Weapons. Dr. Robert R. Newton, with Drs. William H. Guier and George C. Weiffenbach, directed the studies.

Ever since Magellan proved that the earth is round, scientists have been trying to prove that he was wrong. Although they have been successful, the imperfections from a sphere are minor considering the earth's vast size, nearly 25,000 miles around the equator, with an area of nearly 197 million square miles.

• Science News Letter, 87:390 June 19, 1965



Prevailing winds? God caused a strong east wind to blow on the Red Sea and the sea parted and Israel crossed over (Ex. 14: 21). Revelation 7:1 says that the four angels (messengers) who stand on the four corners of the earth have power over the winds. When they withhold the winds the earth will be hurt. They will allow the winds to blow until the 144,000 servants of God are sealed in their foreheads. Genesis 1:2 says that the Spirit (pneuma, breath, air, wind) of God moved upon the waters. When the four angels withhold the wind from blowing upon the sea, the coasts of all the continents will change. The sea will rise from 240 to 260 feet all along the east coast of the United States. Think what New York will look like with 250 feet of water! The waters will reach hundreds of miles inland. On the west coast the water will rise 84 feet. In the British Isles the high water will recede and many more islands will appear. Many islands throughout the world will be reconnected to their continental land masses. Many other islands will completely disappear and others will rise to take their place. The havoc is indescribable. The shift of gravity centers and the shift of weight mass will cause new fissures in the crust of the earth. Mountains will slip down and valleys shall rise (be exalted). This is all in connection with the opening of the sixth seal.

What if all this began to happen and Jesus did not come to take you out of the horror? Would you lose your faith in Him? Is your faith in Jesus based on your hope of getting out? Where did that idea come from?

There are seven trumpet woes yet to sound. Seven more horrors are determined on the earth. During these events Jesus Christ continues to issue instructions to His people throughout the world. I Cor. 15:52 says the resurrection occurs at the sound of the last trump.

The antichrist, man of sin, leopard beast, shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (seat of the beast) at the sound of the fifth trumpet. The fifth trumpet comes after much destruction and horror are determined on the earth. Christians are warned in II Thes. 2:2 to be on guard against those who would deceive them by saying that the day of Christ is at hand. The day of Christ will not come until the man of sin, the son of perdition (the antichrist) be revealed (II Thes. 2:3). Revelation shows us that he will be revealed at the sound of the fifth trumpet. We can deduct then that the return of Jesus Christ will be withheld until at least after the sound of the fifth trumpet.

These discoveries are destined to revolutionize some points of doctrine and theology before the soon return of Jesus Christ. Men and women are becoming God's anointed.



SCIENCE

# Man Always Fights Pacific 'Ring Of Fire'

PASADENA, Calif. (UPI)—Four out of five earthquakes occur around the edge of the Pacific Ocean, and many of the world's active volcanoes are located in the same belt. One and one being forced under the other, while in California the earth is being pulled apart and the blocks are sliding past one another rather than crunching together.

Seismologists call it the circum-Pacific belt; it is also known as "the ring of fire." It is estimated that the portion of California west of the famed San Andreas fault is moving northward an average of two inches a year compared to the land east of it.

In one recent week, tragedy struck at three points on this ring: Major earthquakes rocked Mexico City and Manila and a long dormant volcano in Costa Rica erupted. While there is no way yet of predicting when an earthquake will occur, energy being stored up along major earthquake faults must eventually be released.

The brief time span in which these disturbances occurred caused some to speculate there might be a connection. Not so, say seismologists.

## Quakes Common

Actually, earthquakes are far more common than most persons realize. The National Geographic Society says that seismograph stations around the world detect 500,000 a year. For example, Brune estimated recently that 21 feet of potential displacement were stored up along the San Andreas fault in Southern California.

## Major Quakes Drop

For some unknown reason, the number of major and great earthquakes has decreased in recent years. A major temblor measures from 7 to 7.9 on the Richter Magnitude Scale. Both Mexico City and Manila this deformation (the process by which rocks are folded, faulted or compressed by earth stresses) of the earth's crust. earthquakes were major. "Great" earthquakes measure 8 and above. Both the San Francisco quake of 1906 (magnitude 8.3) and the Alaska quake of 1964 (magnitude 8.5) were "great."

"The greatest deformation tends to occur on the edges of large crustal blocks as these blocks move relative to adjoining crustal blocks," explained Dr. James Brune, associate professor of geophysics at the California Institute of Technology. Ordinarily there are an average of 13 major quakes a year, but in 1937 there were 7, in 1938 10 and 1939 9, according to Dr. Charles Richter, who recently retired from Caltech. He devised the Richter scale.

Brune said that the north and the southwest Pacific Ocean form one of these giant crustal blocks, which explains why there are few tremors on the floor of the Pacific and many on its edges. A great earthquake has not been recorded anywhere since the Alaska temblor and this is the longest period without a great earthquake since man began keeping reliable records in 1800, Brune said.

There are more quakes on the circum-Pacific belt because the Pacific crustal block is moving faster than other blocks. Why it moves faster is not known, Brune said. "This doesn't necessarily mean anything has drastically changed in the stress pattern of the earth," he said.

A map plotting the location of major earthquakes reveals not only the belt around the shores of the Pacific but the fact the concentration of earthquakes is heavier in the Orient. Brune said the reason is that the Pacific crust moved in that direction. The Richter Magnitude Scale is based on a logarithmic scale and thus each step on it represents a shock 10 times greater in power. A quake of magnitude 8 is 10 times more powerful than one of 7 and 1,000 times more powerful than one of 5. The scale has no upper limit, but the strongest quakes ever recorded—in South America on Jan. 31, 1906, and off Japan on March 2, 1933—had magnitudes of 8.9.

## Pulled Apart

As a result, the type of earthquake in Japan is different from that in California. On the Oriental shore of the Pacific, earthquakes are caused by the crustal blocks crunching together. A \$125 million fire destroyed a large part of Baltimore's business section Feb. 7, 1934.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

144

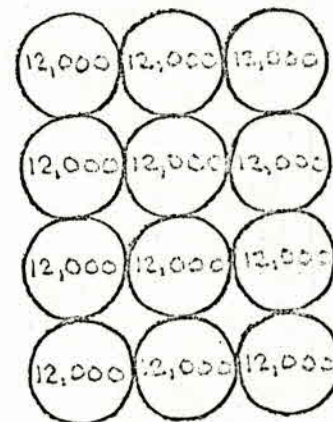
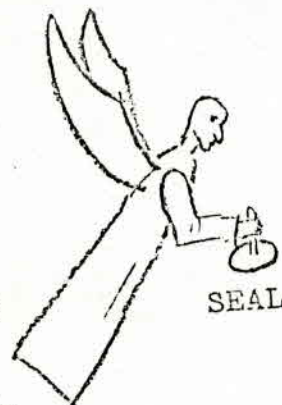
SIXTH SEAL - 144,000 SEALED

There will be 144,000 sealed before the withholding of the wind. "We are sealed unto the day of redemption by the Holy Spirit of God (Eph. 1:13). The Ephesians were commanded to be filled with the Holy Spirit, not with wine (Eph. 5:18).

How does a person act when they are filled (sealed) with the Holy Spirit? They talk to themselves! They sing psalms and spiritual songs. They make melody in their hearts. They give thanks to God in the Name of Jesus Christ. They submit themselves to each other (Eph. 5:18-21). The first people filled with the Spirit spoke in tongues and they acted as though they were drunk (Acts 2). It sounds very emotional, doesn't it?

In the very desperate act of praying to God for the people of Israel, Moses uttered sounds which are untranslatable (unknown tongue)--(Ex. 32:32). Paul said that there are times when we do not know what we should pray for and it is then that the Spirit helps our infirmities and makes intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered (Rom. 8:26). The Spirit goes directly to the heart, bypassing our inadequate minds, and from there makes intercession during those times of groaning (Rom. 8:27).

This is what happened to Moses when he prayed for the forgiveness of sin of his people. In fact, there are over 50 pages of untranslatable material represented by the dash mark -- in Ex.32:32. Did you ever notice that dash mark before? It is the only place in the Bible with an incomplete thought that does not make sense. Presently there are men who are devoting thier whole lives to trying to translate the material represented by the dash mark.





7

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

## EPH 4

30 And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

## EPH 1

13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise.

## EPH 5

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

## EXODUS 32

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

## ROM 8

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

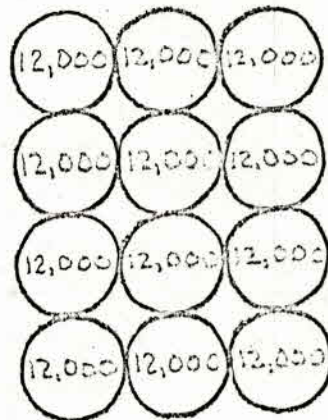
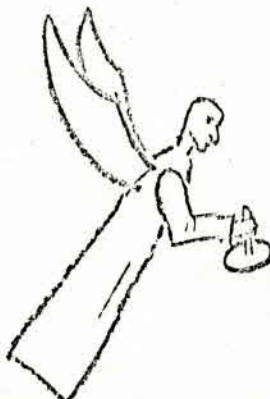
146

SIXTH SEAL - 144,000 SEALED

Some people think that the 144,000 who are sealed with power to overcome during the last terrible plagues will be Jews, that is, people of a Jewish heritage. That is not what the Bible says. The Revelation says that they are of Israel, they are not confined to Judah. All Jews are Israelites, but not all Israelites are Jews. In fact, Israel is made up of twelve tribes plus Levi and the Jews are one tribe (or two) only. Popular usage also has included the tribe of Benjamin with Judah in the term Jew. That is because Judah and Benjamin stayed together and formed the Southern Kingdom of Judah after the death of Solomon. The ten northern tribes united and formed Israel which was the same Northern Kingdom which bolted from God into idolatry and was dispersed finally throughout the world by the Assyrian army about 721 B.C.

They were sold as slaves throughout Turkey, Greece, Italy, and Spain. Only God knows who these people are today. No doubt there are many millions of people throughout the world who are natural heirs to the promise and do not know it, but God knows.

But it is more important to be a spiritual seed of Abraham than a natural one. The promise to Abraham was through faith. Therefore faith is more important than the natural seed (Rom. 4:13-18). When we believe on Him who raised up Jesus from the dead, righteousness is then imputed to us and we are justified, just as Abraham was justified (Rom. 4:19-25).





## 7

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.*

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

## CHAPTER 14

AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

## 21

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

## ROM 4

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, *even God*, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were:

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken. So

## ROM 4

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about a hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded, that what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

## COL 2

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

## GAL 3

6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

8 And the Scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

## JOHN 8

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then are ye my disciples indeed;*

32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, *even God.*

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? *even because ye cannot hear my word.*

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

## DEUT 10

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiff-necked.

## GAL 3

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

28 There is neither Jew nor Greek; there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

## ROM 9

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

## ROM 2

28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

## PHIL 3

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.



Our circumcision is through the putting off of sins of the flesh by Jesus Christ (Col. 2:11). We who are of the faith are the children of Abraham (Ga. 3:6-9). We are the circumcision (Phil. 3:2-3). Jesus said that those whom Abraham has fathered do love Him (Jesus Christ). If we are Christ's then we are also Abraham's seed and heirs according to the promise (Gal. 3:24-29). The children of the promise are counted as seed, not of the flesh (Rom. 2:29, Deut. 10:16).

This sealed group will be far more encompassing than some Jews in the nation of Israel. This group will be placed as salt from a shaker throughout the world.

The number 144,000 could be literal and confined to that relatively small number. The number also could be symbolic and represent a much larger group of literal people to be sealed. We lean more on the symbolic side of the picture and think that the number 144,000 represents symbolically a much greater quantity of people for the following reasons: In 7:4 the number - 144,000 - is not in the oldest manuscripts. It is appropriate in the seventh chapter because twelve times the twelve thousand sealed from each tribe does equal 144,000. Many people believe that the 7th and 14th chapter groups are the same because the same number is used in each chapter. However, the addition of these words to the manuscript in 7:4 probably is the reason that the mind of the reader quickly associates the group in 7:4 with the group in 14:1 and in most cases thinks that they are the same group, when they really are not.

Also, in reference to the 144,000 in 14:4, the words "these are those who were not defiled with women; for they are virgins"; these words are not in the oldest manuscript (Vatican M.S. 11607). There is an indication that someone who was very interested in this group of 144,000 added the number 144,000 to the group in 7:4 and further added the thought that they were virgins in 14:4.

Concerning the subject of altering the Word of God, we tread on very dangerous ground:

"If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: and if any man shall take away from the words of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the Book of Life, and out of the Holy City and from the things written in this Book."

Due to the seriousness of the matter, the author makes no comment or conclusions and only reports the facts as they are available presently, in reverent fear of Almighty God.

#### ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY FOUR-THOUSAND

1. The number of the group in 7:4 was 12 times 12,000 or 144,000. This would tend to identify the group, as 144,000 in



14:1, and cause us to think of them as the same group, though the original manuscripts did not say 144,000.

2. They were sealed in the forehead (7:3). This is like the group in 14:1 who had their father's name in their foreheads. This would tend to identify the two groups as the same.

3. The 12 times 12,000 in 7:4 were sealed before the destruction which was to come by withholding the power of the winds at the four corners of the world. Also, this sealing is in connection with the opening of the sixth seal which is the next event to come. This point is different from the first two points and tends to indicate that they are not the same groups because the 144,000 who return with Jesus Christ come with Him to announce the angel messengers of the 14th chapter. In other words, they appear on the scene of historic world events at different times; the group in 14:1 at the first; the group in 7:4 the end of the Christian era of grace.

4. The 144,000 in 14:1 is further identified with the early events by the great thunder (14:2). There was a great thunder when the Lamb opened the seals (5:1) which revealed to us the events of history. This tends to identify the group in 14:1 (144,000) with the first of the Christian Era, not the last.

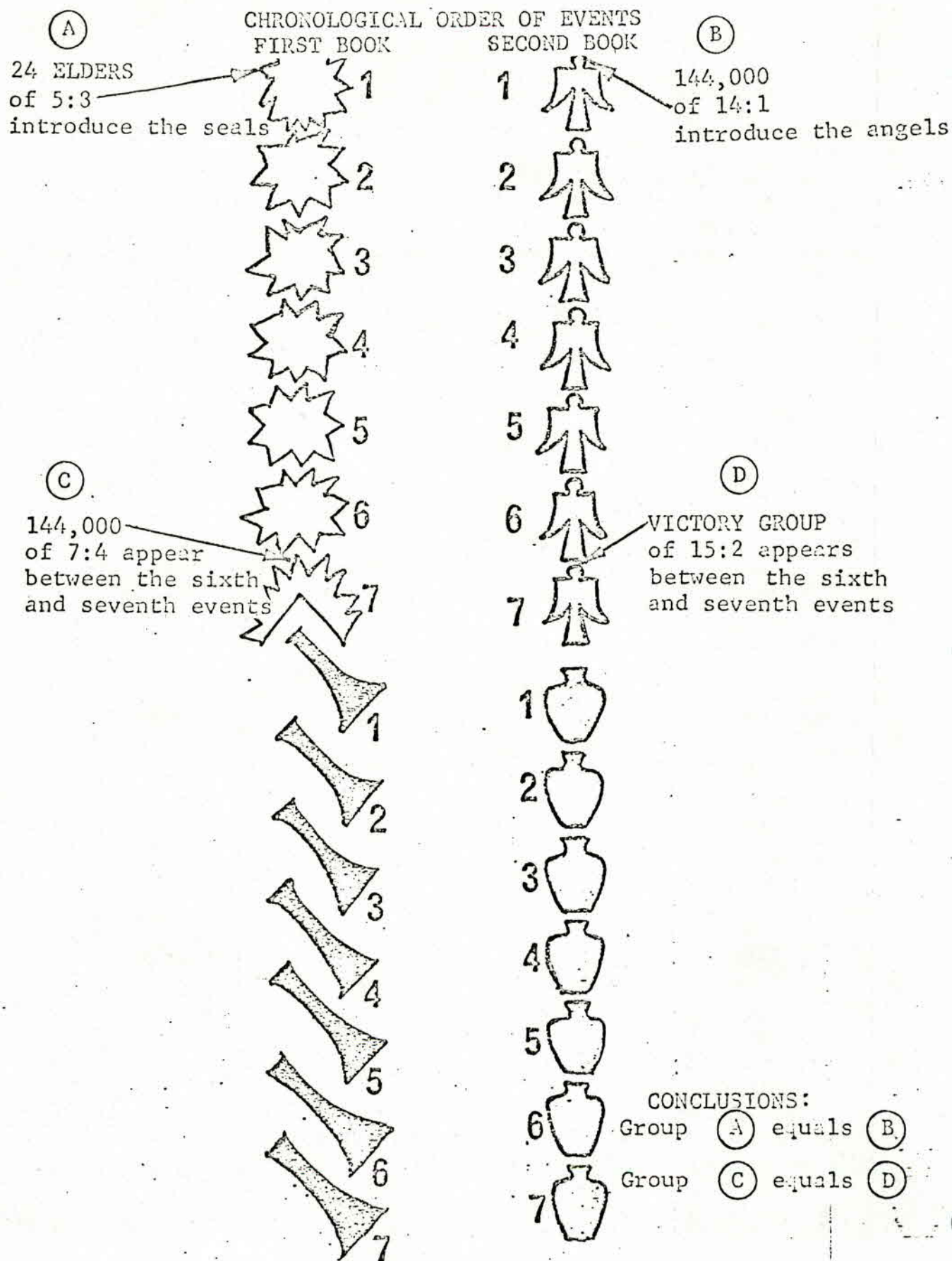
5. The 144,000 in 14:1 are further identified with the early events of history by the harpers harping (14:2). Just before the opening of the seals (5:3) which are doubles for the angel messengers which the 144,000 introduce in 14:1, there were harps (5:8). This tends to identify the 144,000 in 14:1 with the first of the Christian Era, not the last.

6. The 144,000 in 14:1 are further identified with the early events of history because they sing a new song. At the opening of the seals which described the events of history starting with the first white horse, they sing a new song (5:9). This tends to identify the 144,000 in 14:1 with the first of the Christian Era, not the last.

8. The 144,000 in 14:4 were firstfruits unto the Lord. The firstfruits unto the Lord are those who slept (in death) and were released from death at the resurrection of Jesus (Matt. 27:52, I Peter 3:13-20, Eph. 4:8-10, Jer. 2:3, Rom. 8:23, I Cor. 15:2-23). This then is symbolic (or perhaps literal) of the group which was raised with Jesus Christ at His resurrection (Matt. 27:52). This group would have been with Jesus Christ when He opened the seals to prophetically reveal what was going to take place hereafter. They were on the scene at the first of the Christian Era. The difference between the two groups is that the 12 times 12,000 group in 7:4 were sealed for the end time and the 144,000 group in 14:1 came at the early firstfruits time.

In conclusion, the number 144,000 represents a group. The 24 elders represent the same group. Therefore the numbers must be symbolic because they both represent the same group. Also, the 144,000 of 7:4 is not the same group as is the 144,000 of 14:1.

## SIXTH SEAL - 144,000 SEALED





## REVELATION 7

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

## CHAPTER 19

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

## 20

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

## CHAPTER 15

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.



The story of the miraculous deliverance of the people of Israel is inserted at this point to remind us how God takes care of His own.

Notice that the first three events: blood, frogs and lice were common to everyone in the land. There was then a division established between the people (Ex. 8:23). After that there were seven more plagues upon Egypt, but not upon Israel. The Israelites saw what was going on but were not touched. Psalm 91 says that the reward of the wicked shall only be seen by the righteous (they shall not be partakers of it). Three common plagues:

1. Blood - - water into blood
2. Frogs
3. Lice - - the magicians could not duplicate this. They said it was the finger of God.

God put a division between the people (Ex. 8:23).

Seven last plagues:

4. Flies
5. Cattle
6. Boils
7. Hail - - after the hail, Pharoah said that he would let them go, but did not.
8. Locusts - after the locusts, Pharoah said that he had sinned.
9. Darkness
10. First born dies - - after the death of the first born Pharoah said -- "now go."

There is some degree of comfort to the Christian who studies the seven last plagues in Revelation to note that in the case of Egypt, there was a division and, by the supernatural, the seven last plagues had no direct affect on the people of Israel. There is no indication in studying the seven last plagues of Revelation that any Christian is ever affected, though there are instructions given concerning Christians during this time.

#### PROTECTION

Remember that Israel was not hurt when the plagues came to Egypt and Israel was not affected by the last seven plagues as long as she did what God told her (Exodus 8:23).

In like manner the 91st Psalm says that the reward of the wicked would be seen only with the eyes (Psalm 91:3). The implication is that the Christian shall see but shall not be affected by the tribulation reward of the wicked. There is a generation in the plan of God that will not die. By faith we believe that when we see the opening of the sixth seal then we shall continue to the end and be caught up to meet Jesus Christ at His return at the time of the seventh trumpet (Matt. 24:29-35). We believe that God will deliver us supernaturally from any evil which the end times might bring forth.



## EXODUS

## SIXTH SEAL - DELIVERANCE

## CHAPTER 7

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Sec. I have made thee a god to Phā'raōh; and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Phā'raōh, that he send the children of Is'ra-ēl out of his land.

3 And I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Is'ra-ēl, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Is'ra-ēl from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phā'raōh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Phā'raōh shall speak unto you, saying, Show a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Phā'raōh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Phā'raōh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Phā'raōh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Phā'raōh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phā'raōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Phā'raōh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phā'raōh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Phā'raōh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments; and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And Phā'raōh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

## CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Phā'raōh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Entreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Phā'raōh, Glory over me: when shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, To-morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word; that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Phā'raōh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Phā'raōh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps; and the land stank.

15 But when Phā'raōh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'raōh, This is the finger of God: and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will sever in that day the land of Gó'shén, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to-morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Phā'raōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.



25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Phā'raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: entreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people; to-morrow: but let not Phā'raōh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Phā'raōh, and entreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phā'raōh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

#### CHAPTER 9

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Phā'raōh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be a very grievous murrain.*

4 And the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Is'ra-ēl and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Is'ra-ēl.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Is'ra-ēl died not one.

7 And Phā'raōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Is'ra-ēl-ites dead. And the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phā'raōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phā'raōh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Phā'raōh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that *there is none like me* in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for this *cause* have I raised thee up, for to show in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phā'raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only in the land of Gō'shēn, where the children of Is'ra-ēl were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phā'raōh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 Entreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunders and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Phā'raōh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phā'raōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Is'ra-ēl go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

#### CHAPTER 10

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Phā'raōh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might show these my signs before him:

2 And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Phā'raōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phā'raōh.

7 And Phā'raōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Phā'raōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phā'raōh's presence.



## CHAPTER 11

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous *were* they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness *which* may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD: only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not a hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more,

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet *will* I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterward he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbor, and every woman of her neighbor, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh; and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

## CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for a house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbor next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper doorpost of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the LORD's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are; and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.



The opening of the sixth seal is repeated in this study in its entirety; without chapter division and without subject subdivision. This is to gather our minds around the whole, not the parts.

Due to the fact that the sixth seal is about to open and we are affected, we should re-read this sixth seal now to get a more complete picture of the whole. Also in connection with a study of the sixth seal, Matt. 24:29-51 should be read. Notice this fantastic parallel; Jesus was talking about the same thing. In addition, Acts 2:14-47 should be read in review. Peter was talking about the same thing! Review Joel 2:28. This is all in connection with the baptism of the Holy Spirit which occurred at the beginning of the era and is promised in a much larger sense at the end of the era (Joel 3:1-21).

The order of events will be:

1. Great earthquake
2. Sun black
3. Moon to blood
4. Stars fall
5. Fig tree example
6. Heavens rolled together
7. Men hide from the wrath of God
8. Four angel messengers start to withhold the four winds.
9. They are told to stop the act of withholding the winds.
10. An angel seals 12,000 from each of the 12 tribes.
11. Indicated by 7:3 that the four angels held the wind after the sealing.
12. Innumerable multitude sing praise to God and the Lamb.
13. Angels worship
14. Twenty-four elders
15. John confesses ignorance. Asks for the answer.
16. Elder says they were saved from great tribulation by the blood of the Lamb.
17. They are protected by God and have a perfect existence.

In Rev. 7:14 the translation of the words--These are they which came out of the great tribulation--can be stated--"These are they coming out of the affliction the great". The change is from past tense to present.



29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phā'raōh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt: for *there was not a house where there was not one dead.*

31 ¶ And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Is'rā-ēl; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Is'rā-ēl did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required:* and they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Is'rā-ēl journeyed from Rām'sēs to Sūc'cōth, about six hundred thousand on foot *that were men, beside children.*

38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even very much cattle.*

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victuals.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Is'rā-ēl, who dwelt in Egypt, *was four hundred and thirty years.*

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: *this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Is'rā-ēl in their generations.*

The earth shall soon dissolve like snow  
The sun refuse to shine  
But God who called me safe below  
Will be forever mine

From Amazing Grace  
By JOHN NEWTON



## 6

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

## CHAPTER 7

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and *there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.*

5 Of the tribe of Juda *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Reuben *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Gad *were sealed twelve thousand.*

6 Of the tribe of Aser *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Nephthalim *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Manasses *were sealed twelve thousand.*

7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Levi *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Issachar *were sealed twelve thousand.*

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Joseph *were sealed twelve thousand.* Of the tribe of Benjamin *were sealed twelve thousand.*

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.



1  
The KEY to

THREE MORE

GREAT WARS  
in Bible Prophecy.

1. Jehoshaphat

2. Armageddon

3. Beloved City

A 28 page report.

© David Ebaugh Bible School 1975  
102 Park Terrace  
Harrisburg, Pa. 17111

Meat of the Word - Portfolio Series

~~A special Bible Study series~~

DISTRIBUTED ON  
OFFERING BASIS



## Introduction

As far as we can see presently - there are going to be three more great wars. (1) Jehoshaphat should start very soon in our lifetime. It will involve Russia and Israel; Israel will win. (2) Armageddon should follow six plagues; Israel will win again. This will be followed by 1000 years of peace. After that, (3) The Battle of the Beloved City will be the war to end all wars. All evil will be eliminated and God will be all in all. We expect to be alive to see each war, and to be on the winning side.

We assume the student of this report is familiar with the facts presented in the booklet - KEY TO REVELATION.

Some material is taken from the original book - REVELATION MAKES SENSE which is no longer available - We hope to reprint it someday when economic conditions permit.

☞

## Cassette Tape Available.

An accompanying cassette is available which is a lecture about this report on the battles of 1. Jehoshaphat, 2. Armageddon and 3. Beloved City. The title is, THREE MORE GREAT WARS. Order from our Bible School, ~~Office~~, \$4.00



# Table of Contents

Introduction	2
Three More Great Wars, What? Who? Where? When? How?	4
What? Three More Great Wars	5
Who? The Winners - The Losers!	6
Who? Jehoshaphat in Ezekiel	7
Where?	11
Where? Map	12
When?	13
When? Chart of Revelation Chronology	14
When? Jehoshaphat, in <del>Prophecy</del> Revelation 6,	15
When? <del>Ezekiel 39</del> Armageddon Ezek. 39	16
When? <del>Revelation 6</del> Armageddon, Rev. 16 -	18
When? <del>Revelation</del> Battle of Beloved City in Rev. 20 -	23
How?	26
Why? Oil <del>and</del> PIPE ECONOMICS	27



# THREE MORE GREAT WARS!

## BATTLE OF:

1. JEHOSHAPHAT    2. ARMAGEDDON    3. BELOVED CITY

WHAT?    Three more great wars.

1. Jehoshaphat. WWII. Joel 3:1-2, 2:28, Rev. 6:12, Sixth Seal Rev. 14:17, Ezek. 38
2. Armageddon, Rev. 16:16, Ezek. 39
3. Beloved City, Rev. 20:8

WHO?

1. Jehoshaphat, WWII, Israel, Lebanon, Syria, Iraq, Jordan?, Spain, U.S.A., VS. Russia, Mongolia, Iran, Armenia, Libya, Tripoli, Ethiopia, (Egypt), Communist Europe, Ezek. 38:3-7
2. Armageddon, Same alignment of nations as the battle of Jehoshaphat (above) Ezek. 39:4
3. Beloved City, Rev. 20:8 Israel VS. Gog and Magog (Russia, Mongolia). Assume same alignment.  
of other nations as battle of Jehoshaphat- but no real proof.

WHERE?

1. Jehoshaphat- West Central Dead Sea, Ein Gedi, Ziz, Tekoa, Hebron, II Chron. 20.
2. Armageddon- North between Haifa and Galilee.
3. Beloved City- Jerusalem Rev. 20:9

WHEN?

1. Jehoshaphat- Soon. Sixth Seal same as Sixth Angel Messenger. Within our lifetime. Rev. 6:12, Joel 3:1-2
2. Armageddon- Six prophetic plagues later at the Sixth Trumpet (Rev. 9:13) which is the same as the Sixth Vial of wrath (Rev. 16:10). Just before 1000 years of peace. (Seventh Trumpet, Rev. 11:15). Still within our natural lifetime. Ezek. 39:2, Rev. 16:16.
3. Beloved City- 1000 years after Armageddon plus a little time. Within our supernatural lifetime. Rev. 20:7

HOW?

1. Jehoshaphat- Arabs will turn against each other. Israel will win. Ezek. 38:21, II Chron. 20:22-23. It will appear that Russia has won when they cover all Israel. Ezek. 38:9.
2. Armageddon- God's supernatural fire against Russia. Seven year clean up. Ezek. 38:22, 39:2-7
3. Beloved City- Supernatural fire. Rev. 20:9.



## WHAT ?

There are going to be three more great wars according to our present understanding of the Bible.

\$ The next war will not be Armageddon - it will be the Battle of Jehoshaphat.

After that will be Armageddon,

and one thousand (1000) years later will be the the Battle of The Blessed City (Jerusalem).

~~Go~~ Gog and Magog (Russia and <sup>Mongolian China?</sup> ~~China~~) figure in all of the wars.



## 1. JEHOSEPHAT 2. ARMAGEDDON 3. BELOVED CITY

The WINNERS! Ezekiel 38:13 (8)

Bible name first-----Present name second

Israel -----	Israel
Sheba } -----	Iraq
Dedan } -----	Kuwait
	Syria
	Lebanon?
Tarshish-----	Spain
	India?
	U. S. A. ?

The LOOSERS! Ezekiel 38:3-7

Gog -----	Russia
Magog -----	Mongolia (China?)
Mesheck -----	Moschi (Part of U. S. S. R.)
Tubal-----	Tobolski, Tobolsk (part of U. S. S. R.)
Gog is to rule over these tribes and that makes U. S. S. R.	
These nations will ally with U. S. S. R.	
Persia-----	Iran
Ethiopia-----	Ethiopia (Egypt?)
Libya -----	Libya
Togarmah-----	Armenia (North) (Turkey?)
Gomer-----	Celtic Nations, European Communist Nations, England?

The following report taken from the Bible book of ~~3~~ Ezekiel shows the Old Testament names of the tribes that figure in the wars. It also shows the genealogy.

Bible books were consulted to find where each tribe of people settled. Some accounts are in the Bible itself.

After determining the geographical location of each of the peoples mentioned a ~~map~~ modern map was consulted to find the present day names.

We present, first, the scripture in Ezekiel chapter 38 which identifies the old names and then a write up of our analysis.



BATTLE OF JEHOSEPHAT FIRST (SIXTH SEAL) BEFORE  
ARMAGEDDON (SIXTH VIAL)~~SPECIAL MESSAGE~~ ARMAGEDDON~~Jehoshaphat~~

## EZEKIEL

## CHAPTER 38

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put heels into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling with ease, and saying, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks, for we have peace.

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

Rev. 6:12 mighty earthquake. Joel 3:12 (2:26)

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God; every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Sixth Seal  
Rev. 6:15

Jehoshaphat  
II Chron 20:22-

start of the true  
2nd vial plagues.

Rev. 8:7 9:1  
This leads to  
Armageddon +  
Sixth plague  
16:16 2nd Ezek  
39:2 confirms.

II Sam 7:

Passover  
?  
unknown date  
for this war.

EZEK. 38:4  
hook in Jew.

Tabernacles  
1973  
OCT

Pentecost  
1967  
JUNE

All of these wars could be battles of one war - the war of Jehoshaphat. Thus, we may be in it now (1975)

Perhaps God's hooks drew Russia back from Israel in June 1967 and whipped them back and forth in Oct 1973 and the battle of Jehoshaphat is a part of this hook in the jaw. Joel 3:11 shows the battle of Jehoshaphat is to be at the time of the sixth seal. This would indicate that perhaps the sixth seal started to close and the sixth seal started to open in June 1967.

16th seal - Battle of Jehoshaphat

Bad Guys

U.S.A.  
melting pot?

Good Guys.

Russia's place is from the north but the battle will be south of Jerusalem at the valley of Jehoshaphat.

spiritually? against U.S.A.  
literally against Israel?

most of U.S.A.?

U.S.A.?

Israel mountains have not always been waste.

It will look like Russia has won.

U.S.A. has no walls, bars or gates. Cities in Europe and West East Israel do have walls.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
These nations will fight in the battle of Jechoshaphat, against Israel.

SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON  
These nations will loose the battle of Jechoshaphat. Israel will win.

Jacob's first son was Reuben. Jacob's name was changed to Israel and Reuben was the father of one of the tribes of Israel. Gog was a descendant of Reuben (I Chron. 5:4). After the great flood, Noah's son Japeth had a son named Magog (Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). The sons of Japeth were Gentiles; therefore Magog is a Gentile nation (Gen. 10:5). Bible historians tell us that Magog settled in the north of Asia and north of Europe in an area formerly called Scythia which is now Russia. Dr. Lamsa translates Magog from the Aramaic as being Mongolia. Gog later joined himself to Magog in the same area. Thus we see the seed of Israel (Gog) joining itself to the seed of the Gentiles (Japeth). Lamsa translates Gog from the Aramaic into China (Mongolia).

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) is destined to rule over Meschech, who was a son of Japeth (gentile)-(Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). Meschech settled the area of Moschi on the border of Armenia (Russia).

This already has happened. (Moschi is pretty close to Moscow)

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will rule over Tubal, who was a son of Japeth (a gentile)-(Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). Tubal settled modern Georgia (Russia) between the Caspian and Euxine Seas. This also is in the past has happened.

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will gather Persia. Persia is Iran on the east side of the Persian Gulf. This has not yet occurred as of 1963 but Iran is tied economically to Russia presently. Sells oil to Russia.

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will gather Ethiopia, which lies to the south of Egypt and has the same name today. Ethiopians are descendants of Ham, and the country sometimes includes Egypt.

This has not occurred yet. Now occurring, as Russia takes over from Haile Selassie (1975)

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will gather Libya, which is around Cyrene (Acts. 2:10)-(Modern Tripoli) on the North African coastline of the Mediterranean Sea, excluding Egypt. This has not occurred yet but presently Russian ships are building up the seaports in Libya. Persia, Ethiopia and Libya will ally with Russia, rather than be ruled by Russia as are Meschek and Tubal.

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will gather Gomer. Gomer was the eldest son of Japeth (Gen. 10:2-3) from whom the Celtic family of nations came. Celts are peoples in the British Isles, Spain and through East Germany to Asia Minor (Turkey). They are mainly Highland Scots, Irish, Welsh, English and those people of Western Europe. As of 1963 we expect Britain to turn to Russia in order to survive because her monetary and commercial systems will collapse and she shall be rebuilt by the Communist nations. This indicates Communist Europe will be lead by Russia in the battle of Jechoshaphat.

Gog (Mongolia, Russia) will gather Togarmah. Togarmah was a son of Gomer from Japeth (gentiles). Togarmah was the ancient name of Armenia. Ezekiel said that these people would be from the northern part of Togarmah (Armenia)-(Ezek. 38:6). The separation of North and South Armenia in the 19th Century and its supernatural occurrences are best told in the book: The Shokarian Story, available from the Full Gospel Business Men's Fellowship, 336 S. Figueroa St. Los Angeles, California U.S.A. This story occurred in the last of the 19th Century.

~~Mongolia Russia is the area known as White Russia. Moscow is in Red Russia European Russia.~~

Therefore I have chosen to relate Magog to Mongolia and let later observers decide if Mongolia is closer to Russia or China.

Why to what we call Red European Russia and Mongolia relates to White Siberian Russia and Mongolia. But many observers believe it relates to China.



Russia will gather together Armenia, Georgia, ~~the~~ Arabs, Ethiopia (Ethiopia <sup>in times past</sup> was united with Egypt), the coast of North Africa, <sup>(possibly the British Isles and the Celtic nations from France through Turkey.)</sup> <sup>(communists)</sup> It could indicate all of Europe. The Russians will make war machines from wood to escape radar detection. A new process has been developed recently to impregnate wood with plastic. Then the <sup>plastic</sup> wood is hardened by atomic radiation and becomes stronger than most metals. <sup>Ezek 39:9 says it will take 7 years to burn the war materials.</sup>

### THESE NATIONS WILL WIN THE BATTLE OF JEHOSHAPHAT

<sup>Ezek 38:13</sup> Sheba, Dedan and Tarshish <sup>Mongolia</sup> <sup>(China)</sup> <sup>Russia</sup> shall stand with Israel against Gog Ham. Sheba settled the shores of the Persian Gulf where the Chaldeans were ~~are~~ located. Dedan was a son of Raamah, son of Cush (Gen. 10:7, I Chron. 1:9) and probably settled in the same general area as Sheba. Present names are Iraq, Kuwait, Syria. These Arabs will align with Israel. (Iran and Egypt will ally with Russia.) Tarshish was in Spain (Tartessus). Ezekiel referred to it (Ezek. 27:12) as supplying the commercial items to Tyre (silver, iron, tin, lead). In the Book of Chronicles, Tarshish was available from the Red Sea, not from the Mediterranean. (In addition to the Spanish Tarshish) (II Chron. 20:36). Solomon's ships went to Tarshish for gold, silver, ivory, apes and peacocks (I Kings 10:22). This would indicate India. The conclusions about Tarshish are that the merchants of Tarshish are those who trade with Israel in ships. Spain is probably one of the countries in the Mediterranean. Other Tarshish trade probably came through the Red Sea on its way from India. Present day Tarshish would be those nations who trade with Israel in commerce. Israel will align commercially with the Chaldeans on the Persian Gulf. This indicates that <sup>submit</sup> Jordan, Lebanon, Syria and Iraq will ~~fall~~ to Israel, placing the whole ancient fertile crescent under Israel's rule. The vast kingdom of Babylon will rise up again this time with ~~Jews as the head in~~ Jerusalem. <sup>as capitol</sup> In 1963 Israel started trade with Jordan by shipping 20,000 tons of oranges. Greater trade will follow. <sup>Jordan's place is not clear but I presently believe they will ally with Israel.</sup>

The communistic trends of the British Isles indicate that she is leaning toward Russia. European nations refuse to trade with Britain due to the French influence of De Gaulle in the Common Market (1961). In addition Great Britain has devaluated the pound, leaving as her only political recourse joining in commercial traffic with Russia for survival. The prophetic position of France, Italy and Greece is not clear because of the mingling of peoples and because we see through a glass darkly.

Also the position of the Western Hemisphere is not clear except as these peoples trade with Israel they will become part of Tarshish. Spain will turn against Europe and toward Israel and join in her trade with the western world. Since Spain controls the shipping route from Israel to the west through the Straits of Gibraltar, she will be the object of intense political favoritism by the U.S. and she will join in that Israel-Western World Alliance. <sup>Some believe that</sup> Tarshish and the young lions <sup>Ezek 38:13 indicates the British commonwealth of</sup> nations. Presently I believe England (Ephraim Ephraim) will be left out of the winning side Rev. 7:4-8. Ephraim (ENGLAND) and Dan (Denmark) are ~~not~~ not among those to be blessed.



# WHERE ?

11

The location of each of the ~~the~~ next three battles is shown on the following map.

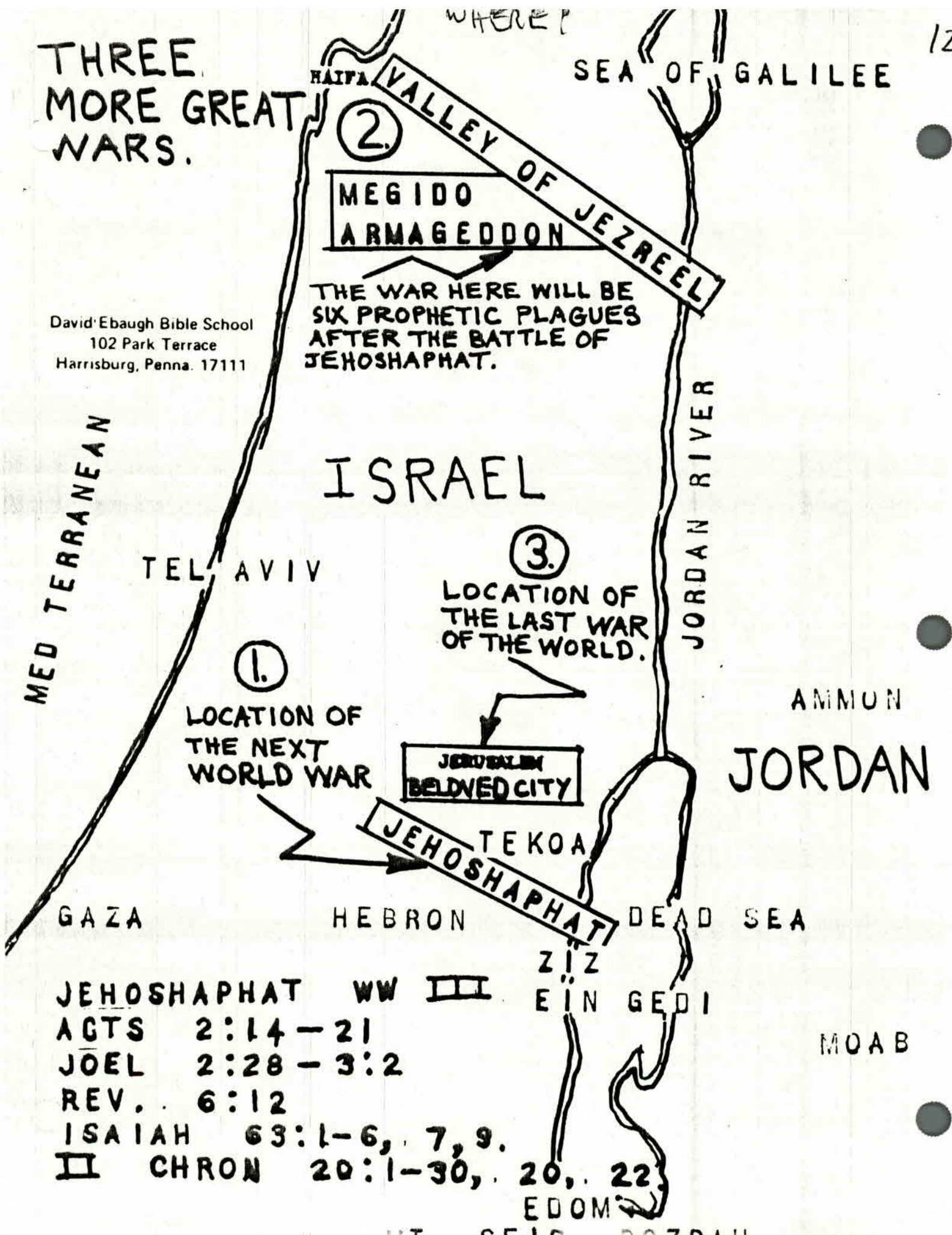
Scripture references for finding the location of each of the battles are as follows.

1. Jehoshaphat. II Chron 20. Joel 2:28-3:2.  
Matt. 24:29-35. Rev. 6:12-8:1. Ezek 38.
2. Armageddon. Rev. 16:16. Ezek. 39.
3. Beloved City. Rev. 20:9



# THREE MORE GREAT WARS.

David Ebaugh Bible School  
102 Park Terrace  
Harrisburg, Penna. 17111



THE WAR HERE WILL BE  
SIX PROPHETIC PLAGUES  
AFTER THE BATTLE OF  
JEHOSHAPHAT.

TEL AVIV

①  
LOCATION OF  
THE NEXT  
WORLD WAR

③  
LOCATION OF  
THE LAST WAR  
OF THE WORLD.

JERUSALEM  
BELVED CITY

JEHOSHAPHAT

JEHOSHAPHAT WW III  
ACTS 2:14-21  
JOEL 2:28-3:2  
REV. 6:12  
ISAIAH 63:1-6, 7, 9.  
II CHRON 20:1-30, 20, 22  
EDOM



# WHEN?

13

~~The timing~~

The chronology of the wars, and for that matter, all events, is ~~most~~ best found from a study of the doubles and parallels of Revelation. Our book ~~the~~ THE KEY TO REVELATION is recommended for that purpose.

The following chart shows:

1. Jehoshaphat first at the sixth seal.
2. Armageddon second at the sixth trumpet.
3. Beloved City third, 1000 years later.



① Jehoshaphat  
WW III

② Armageddon

③ <sup>Beloved City</sup>  
~~Second Death~~

(3)

14

# GOG MAGOG

I Chron. 5:4

A Reubenite

(murmur)

I Chron. 1:5

Son of Japheth

(sorcerer)

The Seven Seals are the same as the Seven Angel Messengers

## Seven Seals

- 1 Rev. 6:2
- 2 Rev. 6:3-4
- 3 Rev. 6:5-6
- 4 Rev. 6:7-8
- 5 Rev. 6:9-11
- 6 Rev. 6:12-7:17
- 7 Rev. 8:1-6

- Gospel
- Jerusalem Destroyed
- Church Destroyed
- Dark Ages
- Restoration Renaissance
- Future
- No Entry

## Seven Angel Messengers

- 1 Rev. 14:6-7
- 2 Rev. 14:8
- 3 Rev. 14:9-11
- 4 Rev. 14:12-13
- 5 Rev. 14:14-16
- 6 Rev. 14:17-20
- 7 Rev. 15:1-16:1

*II Chron. 20:20*  
**BATTLE OF JEHOSHAPHAT**

Joel 3:1-2 (2:28-3:21)  
~~Amos 9:8-15~~  
~~Obadiah 21~~ I Tim. 4:16  
~~James 5:20~~ I Cor. 7:16  
~~Isaiah 63:1~~ ~~Isaiah 61:2~~  
~~Isaiah 34:4-8~~

The Seven Trumpets are the same as the Seven Vials

## Seven Trumpets

- 1 Rev. 8:7
- 2 Rev. 8:8-9
- 3 Rev. 8:10-11
- 4 Rev. 8:12-13
- 5 Rev. 9:1-12
- 6 Rev. 9:13-21
- 7 Rev. 10:7 (11:15-19)

- Earth
- Sea
- Rivers and Fountains
- Sun
- Bottomless Pit
- Great River Euphrates
- It Is Finished

## Seven Vials

- 1 Rev. 16:2
- 2 Rev. 16:3
- 3 Rev. 16:4-7
- 4 Rev. 16:8-9
- 5 Rev. 16:10-11
- 6 ~~Rev. 16:12-14~~
- 7 Rev. 16:17-21

*Rev. 16:16*  
**ARMAGEDDON**

Rev. 11:15 Kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ. - leads into the millenium, millenium,

**AT LEAST**

Rev. 20:2-4, 7

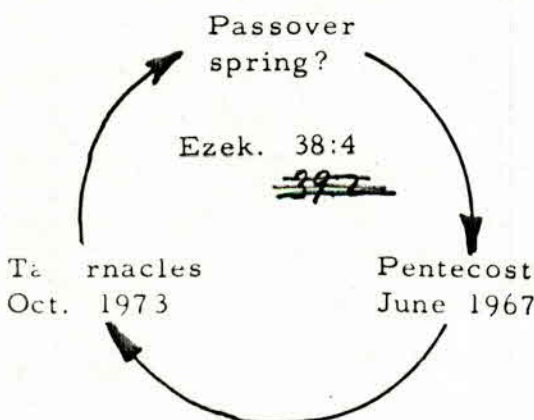
**1000 YEARS**

Rev. 20:8  
**War of the Second Death**  
*Beloved City*

*Some material on this page taken from KEY TO REVELATION available from*

David Ebaugh Bible School  
102 Park Terrace  
Harrisburg, Penna 17111

~~Price \$4.00~~



Sixth Seal  
Rev. 6:12

Sixth Angel  
Rev. 14:17-20

In Joel 3:1-2 the prophet says - In those days and at that time I will bring all nations down to the valley of Jehoshaphat to deal with them.

The question is - what days? what time?

The answer is just in front of the prophecy.

In Joel 2:28 the prophecy is the same as the pentecostal prophecy Peter gave in Acts 2:

Peter and Joel both used the passage with the same symbols as the opening of the sixth seal in Rev. 6:12, namely the sun darkened - moon to red blood.

From Joel 3:1-2 we conclude that a great world war will take place during the sixth seal.



Ezekiel Chapter 39 verse 2 indicates that Armageddon will follow six plagues.

Revelation confirms that exactly six trumpet plagues will take place between opening of the sixth seal - the time of The Battle of Jehoshaphat - and the sixth trumpet (vial) which is the time for the Battle of Armageddon.

The New Testament book of Revelation provides an exact parallel and double to the Old Testament book of ~~E~~ Ezekiel.

The scriptures from Ezekiel chapter 39 are presented next.

SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARRANGED

## EZEKIEL 39

**T**HEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

• 2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon  
the mountains of Israel,  
thou, and all thy bands,  
and the people that is  
with thee: I will give thee  
unto the ravenous birds  
of every sort, and to the  
beasts of the field to be  
devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon  
the open field: for I have  
spoken it, saith the Lord  
God.

6 And I will send a fire on Mages; and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:—

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forest; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and take those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *first* I will give unto Gog a place, there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the noses of the passengers; and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude; and they shall call it The valley of Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out men of condempn employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hinnon-bog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and I drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them: satlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat  
till ye be full, and drink  
blood till ye be drunken,  
of my sacrifice which I  
have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled  
at my table with horses  
and chariots, with right-  
ty men, and with all mea-  
se of war, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgement that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord, their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity, because they transgressed against me, therefore did I lay mine hand against them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24. According to their uncleanness and according to their transgression, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwell safely in the land, and none make them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of

28 I am sure I know  
that I am a Lame their  
God, and I am  
to be led into captivity  
among the heathen; but  
I have gathered them  
unto this wilderness, and I  
have left none of them  
any more there.

20 I will not hide my face any more from them; for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Jacob, saith the Lord God.

In Rev. 20:8 Gog and Magog come for a third time after the end of the 1000 years.



The sixth trumpet and sixth vial of the Bible book of Revelation indicate when the battle of Armageddon is to take place.

A study of the events before and after the sixth trumpet and vial show ~~the~~ what to expect before and after the Battle of Armageddon.

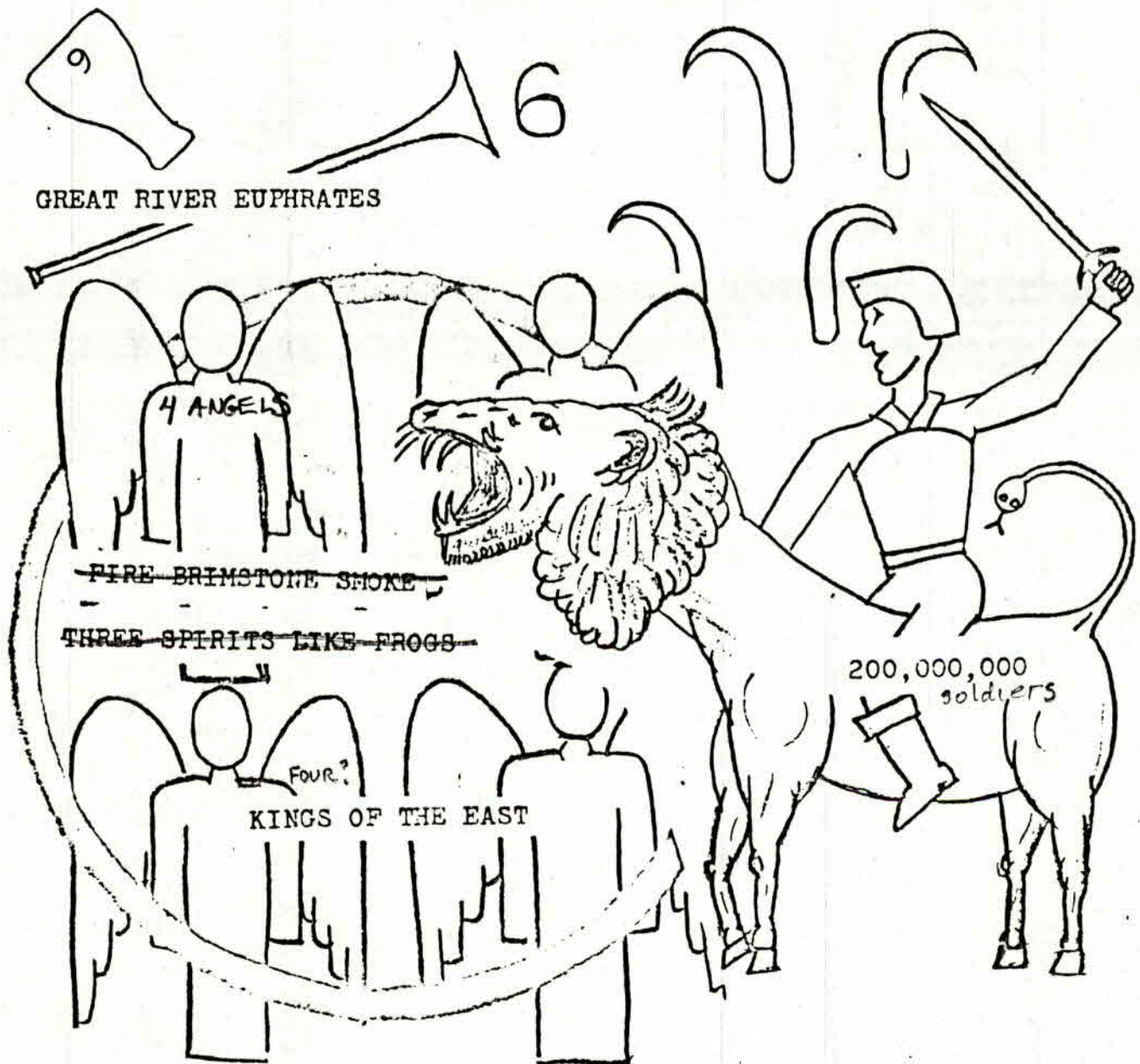
A study of the Battle of Armageddon as described in the Book of Revelation is presented next.

242 - 16:12-14, SIXTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH **ARMAGEDDON**

The sixth vial was poured on the great river Euphrates (16:12-14) - (~~first~~ <sup>second</sup> part of Revelation).

The sixth trumpet was also sounded on the Great River Euphrates (9:13-21) - (~~second~~ <sup>first</sup> part).

See the write-up under the sixth trumpet (9:13-21). (P172)



DEVIL-DRAGON - FIRE  
 FALSE PROPHET - ANTI-CHRIST - BEAST - SMOKE  
 FALSE PROPHET - BRIMSTONE  
 ↑  
 UNCLEAN SPIRITS



Second Half of Revelation  
Sixth Vial

ARMAGEDDON  
SIXTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH

16

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

First Half of Revelation  
Sixth Trumpet

243

9

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

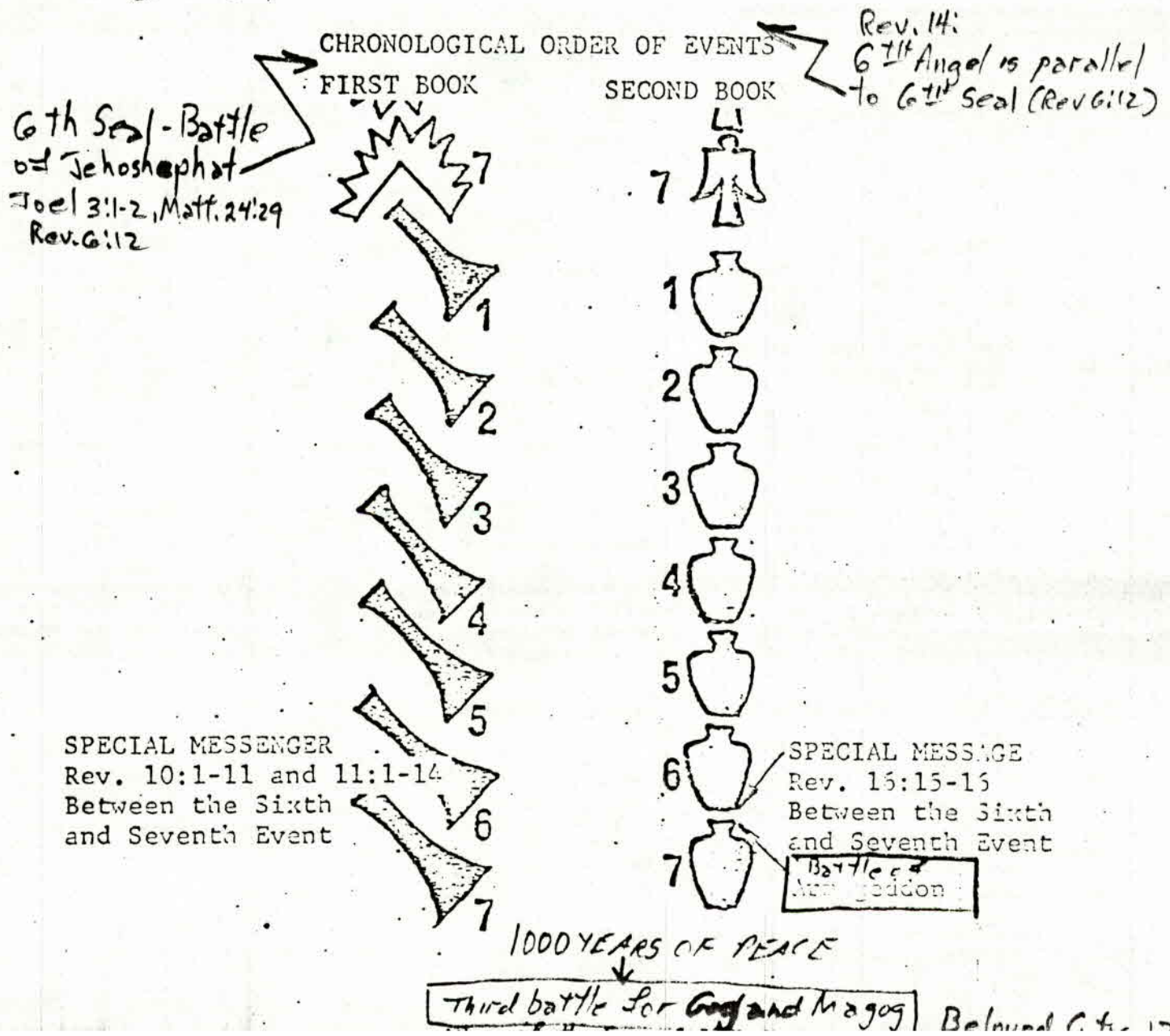
20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

## SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON

A special message came forth after the sixth and before the seventh vials were poured (15:15-16). The message was that ~~Jesus~~<sup>Christ</sup> is going to come as a thief--keep watching, keep your garments white by being washed in the blood of the Lamb (7:14). The nations were gathered to fight the battle of Armageddon (16:15-16). Keeping one's garments white is a message to Christians who are present (not raptured) after the fifth vial and during the pouring of the sixth. The battle of Armageddon is at the conclusion of the pouring out of the wrath of God from the sixth vial. It is just before the seventh vial which ushers in the thousand years of peace. ~~God's wrath is for the bad but His~~<sup>tribulation is for the good people.</sup>

The double narrative shows: A special messenger comes forth after the sixth and before the seventh trumpets are sounded (10:1-11, 11:1-14). The message is that ~~Jesus~~<sup>Christ</sup> is going to come for His witnesses. A history of the witnesses is provided. The nations which came from the Euphrates were gathered to a great battle (9:13-21). The nations of the world will be gathered to battle at Armageddon.





Rev. 16:

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Rev. CHAPTER 10:

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud; and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

Rev. 10:

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

Rev. 11:

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

Special message parallel to Rev. 16: 15 I come

John's second prophecy - Chap. 12 to 16 introduced 7 Angel messengers & 7 Woes

Zechariah 1: 12-13

1260 Ten

2:31/2 ALTAR

3:3/2 WORSHIP

Resurrection (Rapture) just in the beginning of the

Does this word refer to the preceding group who are to watch and keep their garments? Or, to the group in V 14 the world which is going to the battle of the day of God? Presently, I suspect that it refers to the group in V 14 (nations to battle) but one observer in our class thinks the word "them" refers to the <sup>"watchers"</sup> ~~Christians~~ who keep their garments. His conclusion is that Armageddon is a place of safety for the <sup>"watchers"</sup> ~~Christians~~ rather than the traditional understanding that it is a place of battle of the nation.

study of the doubt idea has merit. Gathered together them 16:16 some as come up hither

11:12 is plural and "nations" in V 14 is plural but the subject in V 16 is singular - which is a reason for connecting V 14 and 16. Phillips in his translation believes this so strongly that he actually reversed the order of the scriptures - translating V 14 then 16 and then 15.

Arriving beyond the question is

Armageddon a place of battle or a place of safety? - one conclusion can be drawn, - it occurs at the time of the battle of Jericho

Joel 2:1-2 and II Chron. 20:20 indicates that both the good and the bad were there.

First book in hand of God, Rev. 5:2 introduced 7 Seals & 7 Trumpets



The only reference to the Battle of the Beloved City (Jerusalem) is in Revelation 20:8

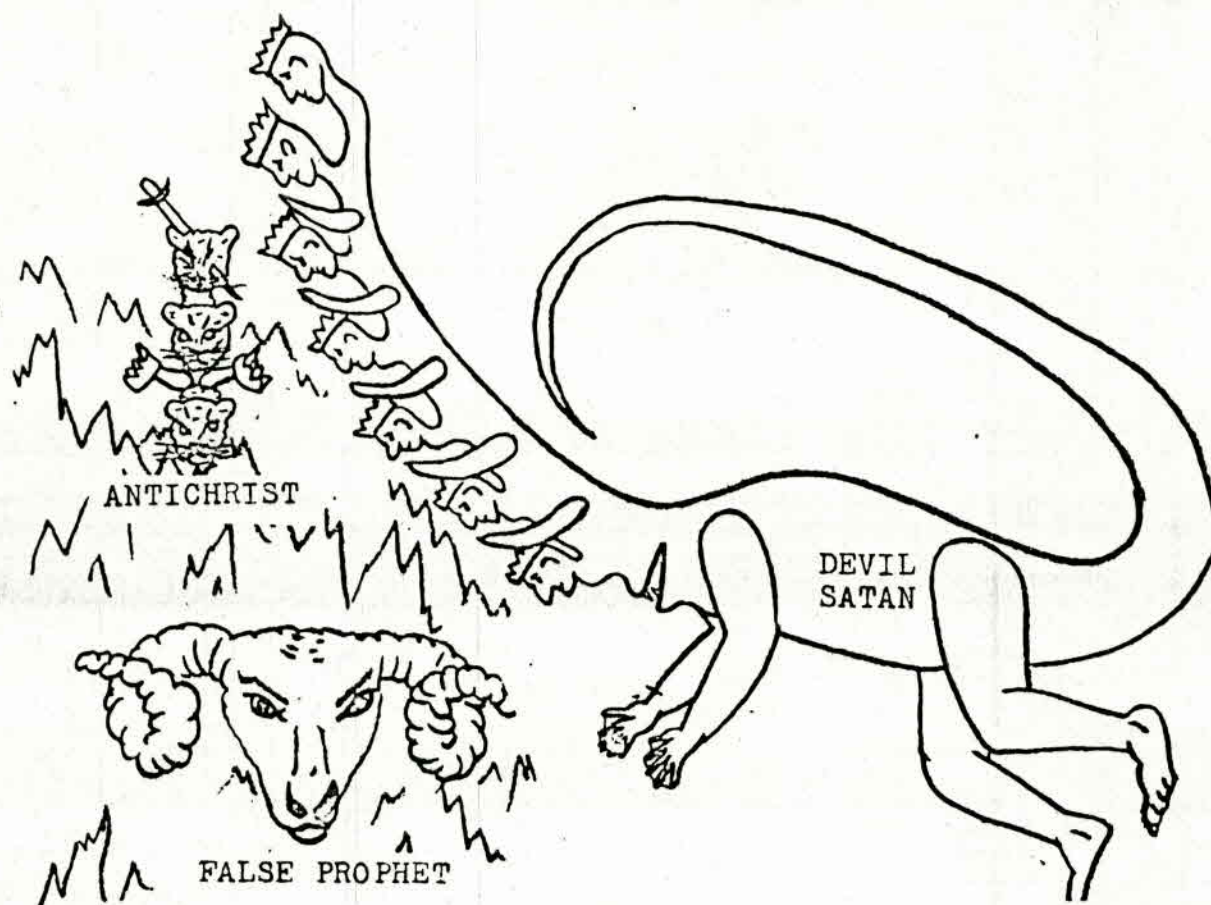
Gog and Magog are going to come against Israel after 1000 years of perfect peace.

The scriptures from Revelation are presented next to show this event.



302 - 20:7, DEVIL LOOSED

THE LAST WAR IN THE WORLD



After the thousand-year reign of peace, God, in His all-knowing plan, will release the devil who has been bound in the bottomless pit. He was not bound in the lake of fire with the antichrist leopard beast and the false prophet lamb beast during the millenium. The devil will return to Gog and Magog and bring them down again to <sup>Jerusalem</sup> ~~Jerusalem~~ for their final and complete destruction. Then the devil will be cast into the lake of fire where the others ~~are~~ who did not obey Christ, ~~they will have burned for more than a thousand years (20:7-10).~~ ~~From this point on the devil, antichrist and the false prophet will be tormented with all who reject Jesus.~~ Bible scholars tell us that Gog and Magog settled throughout Russia, Mongolia and China. The developments of world history as of this date tend to confirm it. (1968)

This will finally eliminate all evil influence in the whole world.

WHEN? Beloved City Battle in Revelation 20  
THE LAST WAR W THE WORLD

25

DEVIL LOOSED

303

20

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

The last war in  
the world.

V 14 death, hell  
V 15 who was not in  
book of life.



The Bible indicates that the Battle of:

1. Jehoshaphat will be won by Israel because the arabs turn against each other. Ezek. 38:21, II Chron 20:22-23.
2. Armageddon will be won by Israel because of a supernatural intervention by God. & Ezek. 38:22, 39:2-7. It will take 7 years to clean up.
3. Beloved City will be won by Israel because of another supernatural intervention by God.

It may be that later revelations of the meaning of the word of God by the Holy Spirit may reveal exactly how these two supernatural interventions will occur. Perhaps we will discover that God will use men and natural means as well.

The recent many war is a kind  
 subject to understand, but most of the  
 economics play an important role.  
 We feel that the Battle of Jhelum had  
 no exception - and probably the  
 other two are included.

Specifically - oil pipeline flows through  
 an overland pipe from Kuwait thru Iraq,  
 Syria, Lebanon, Jordan and into Israel. Oil  
 is shipped from Jordan to U.S.A. ~~into~~ This  
 happens every day. One machine gun is  
 mounted on each side. One machine gun is  
 have guards could stop the flow - and it  
 never has happened. We believe that this  
 power that economic considerations and  
 power that economic considerations and  
 military - control the mid-east power.  
 We suspect that this is the reason that these  
 same nations will align <sup>up?</sup> politically and militarily  
 as Egypt 38:13 perhaps.



(3)

WHY?

THREE MORE GREAT WARS

28

250

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

~~SPECIAL MESSAGE~~ ~~ARMAGEDDON~~

The giant oil tankers, the largest in the world, being built presently in Japan will pick up oil from the shore of Israel and take it to the Western Hemisphere. The oil will come from Iraq on the western side of the Persian Gulf and will be piped overland to vast tanks in Israel.

New Israel will grow stronger and more powerful until she gains the whole fertile crescent. ~~Then God will bring Russia and her allies down to override Israel. God will shake the earth with a mighty earthquake, rain, hailstones and fire (Zech. 14:22). Jesus Christ himself will return to Mt. Olivet and crack the mountain in two parts (Zech. 14:4). Thus the thousand year reign will begin. Gog and Magog return after the 1000 years for the final battle Rev 20:8.~~

The most probable ~~and literal~~ interpretation of the embodiment of the antichrist would be a great leader in the ~~communist~~ <sup>economic</sup> camp. But for the present and of more importance is that spirit of antichrist which would have Christians put their trust in ~~socialistic~~ <sup>economic</sup> systems ~~causes~~ for peace, safety, health and security. ~~They~~ <sup>Economic systems</sup> imply that God is not to be trusted for these things.



ISRAEL, LEBANON, SYRIA, IRAQ and parts of JORDAN are lands of the FERTILE CRESCENT. ~~Israel will win over these Arab nations at the battle of Jehoshaphat.~~ THESE WILL BIND TOGETHER WITH SPAIN AND THE MERCHANTS OF TARSHISH TO FIGHT GOG AND MAGOG. ~~at the battle of Armageddon.~~ The merchants of Tarsish are those nations that trade with Israel in ships. (U.S.A. Spain. India?) Gog and Magog are Russia and ~~China~~ <sup>Mongolia</sup>. ~~Arab nations will ally with Russia and China for the battle of Jehoshaphat.~~ ~~Arab nations will be under Israel at the battle of Armageddon against~~

This is the setting for the three great wars.

SEVENTH SEAL

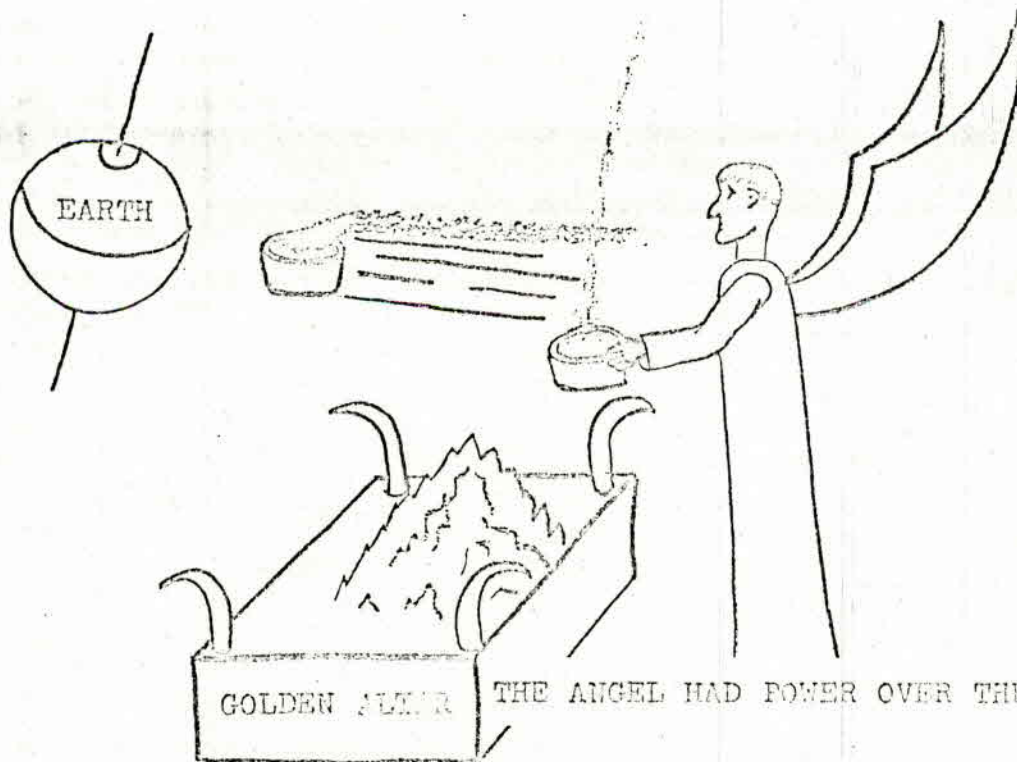
THE SEVENTH SEAL IS THE BLOWING OF SEVEN TRUMPET

159



SEVENTH SEAL-SEVEN TRUMPETS

THE SEVEN TRUMPETS ARE THE SEVENTH SEAL



THE ANGEL HAD POWER OVER THE FIRE



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
SEVENTH SEAL-SILENCE

Six seals were opened in chapters 6 and 7. In chapter 8 the seventh seal was opened. It was composed of seven trumpets. There were seven seals and seven trumpets but there were not fourteen events. There were only thirteen. The last seven events were a part of the seventh seal. The situation is very similar to the time when Israel marched around Jerico seven times. Thus, the total number of trips was 13, not 14. This point is important to note in the study of the doubles of Revelation because there are only six angel messengers in chapter 14, not 7. They are double to the six seals of chapters 6 and 7. Immediately after the six angel messengers, one of the created beings brought the seven golden vials full of the wrath of God to the seven angels to whom it was given to pour them out. This event is double to the opening of the seventh seal. In other words, the seventh event is really seven more events, with a total of 13. Six angel messengers of chapter 14 and seven golden vials of chapter 15 and 16 total 13 events.

We see that the double thought is confirmed again. The fact that there are only six angel messengers in chapter 14 has brought confusion in the minds of some of our students who thought there should be seven. We hope that this explanation serves to clear up the confusion. In reading prophecy about the future we notice that after the cataclysmic results of the opening of the sixth seal were felt, the seventh seal was opened. It was silent throughout heaven for about one-half hour. No singing, praise or activity of any kind. Silence so thick you could slice it. The expectancy, the emotion, the drama, was intense.

Seven angel messengers presented themselves and they were given trumpets. The seventh seal is seven trumpets. Then another angel took the prayers of the saints and mixed them with the incense and offered them up to God. The smoke ascended up before God. Then the angel threw a fire into the earth and another mighty convulsion shook the earth with an earthquake.

The double narrative in the last half of Revelation shows the seven angels receiving the seven vials of the wrath of God. The temple was filled with smoke (prayers, incense). No one else could enter the temple until after the seven plagues (15:8)-- (silence in heaven). This tends to indicate that men no longer will respond to the call of the gospel and say an eternal yes to Jesus Christ. There is a time when God's spirit no longer will strive with man. No man was able to enter the temple until the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled (15:8). This thought is parallel, or double with the silence in heaven for the space of about half an hour (8:1).

Our first thought is that no one else shall enter heaven during this period. That could mean a rapture of the Church just before the blowing of the first trumpet. If everyone would be raptured out of the world and away from the calamity yet to fall and the Holy Spirit also were removed at this rapture time then

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

### SEVENTH SEAL-SILENCE

161

#### CHAPTER 8

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

5

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

6

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

#### REVELATION 15

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having these seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

#### CHAPTER 16

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.



we could easily see how no more people would be able to enter the temple (15:3). That would be a good theory to use to increase our faith in a rapture that will take us away from the destruction. The word rapture is not in the Bible. The rapture theory looks for associated scripture to support it. There are scriptures which describe the presence of Christians in and around the events of destruction which are traditionally relegated to the 144,000 Jews whom some suppose to be saved only out of the new nation of Israel.

One problem with the theory is that the 144,000 are not Jews exclusively. They represent all of Israel of which the Jews represent only a part. Judah has 12,000 and Benjamin has 12,000 and the total is 24,000, which is one sixth of 144,000. The Jews are made up of Judah and Benjamin. Therefore that group of 144,000 is much more encompassing than just the Jews in the new nation which was born in 1948.

With their destructive pain the locust beasts of the fifth trumpet were prevented from harming men who had the seal of God in their foreheads (9:4). This shows that God has servants on the earth during the plagues. Furthermore, at the sixth trumpet an angel messenger brings a message to the children of God. God still has witnesses on earth during the destruction of the sixth trumpet and then just before the sound of the seventh; the witnesses are (raptured) taken up in a cloud. I Cor. 15:52 says that the change for the Christians will take place at the sound of the last trump. We think this is the seventh and last trumpet. We can assume then that the (rapture) taking up of Christ's witnesses in 11:12 and the sounding of the last trumpet in 11:15 are very closely related.

This sheds light on why no man was able to enter the temple (15:3). It is because God set up a division between Christians and sinners as He did between Israel and Egypt and there shall not be any harm, pain or death come to the Christians there would not be any entry into the heavenly temple of God (15:3). Furthermore the double narrative shows that the seven trumpets are the same thing as the seven vials of the wrath of God. So, therefore, a look at the last seven plagues of the wrath of God, in the form of the vials, also would shed light on whether Christians would be on the earth at that time. The first vial poured on the earth caused sores on the men who had the mark of the beast. The fact that the sores were on the men who had the mark would allow that there were also men who did not have the mark and did not have the sores.

At the time of the sixth vial the devilish three gather the nations to the Battle of Armageddon. But at that time Jesus Christ brought a special message. He said He is going to come. To whom would He tell that? Christians or non-Christians? Jesus pronounced a special blessing on those who kept their garments (16:15) just



before the pouring out of the seventh vial. The garments of the Christians are kept clean by the blood of Christ. This message could only be for the Christians.

At the sound of the last trumpet the Christian will go one way, up to meet the Lord Jesus Christ in the air (cloud); much of the world will go another way--to the death and destruction

Jesus Christ will head the great meeting in the air (marriage supper 19:9) and will bring His armies with Him to rule and reign (19:14, 20:4). After the earth has had a chance to settle down from the earthquake and the greatest clean-up operation (Ezek. 39:11) of all time, the supper of our great God is served (19:17). Thus we see that Christians will escape the cataclysmic destruction of the seventh trumpet. However, they shall see the sixth seal and the first six trumpets.

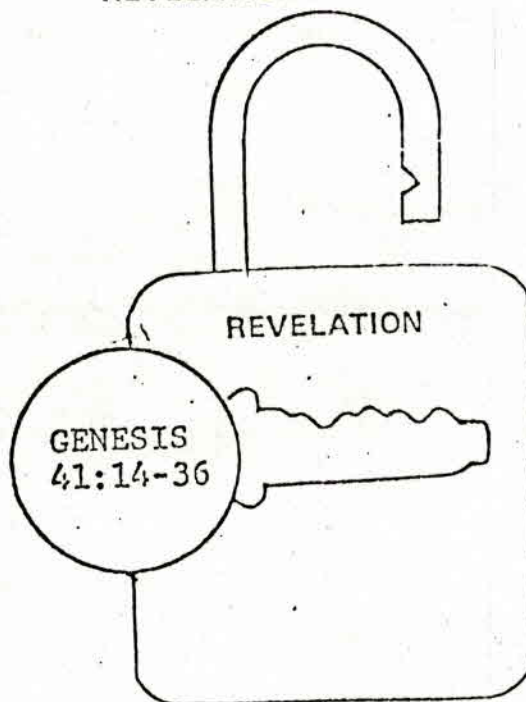
"All things are full of labor; man cannot utter it; the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

Is there anything whereof it may be said, see, this is new? It hath been already of old time, which was before us" (Eccl. 1:3-20).

The doubles of Revelation are not new. The use of the key of recognizing the doubles to unlock the mysterious meanings of visions, dreams and prophecy started with the first unlocking of prophecy in the first book of the Bible when Joseph told Pharaoh that his double dream was one. We are applying the same key to the lock in the Book of Revelation, the last book of the Bible.

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE





# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## FIRST TRUMPET, SECOND TRUMPET

The first trumpet blew upon the earth (8:7) (first part of Revelation).

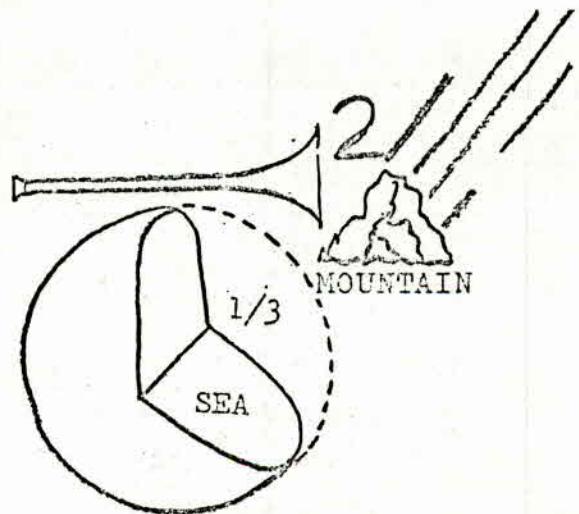
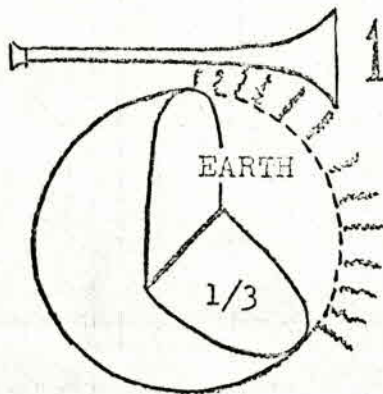
The first vial was poured the same place upon the earth (16:2) (second part of Revelation). Fire (heat) and blood fell, men received bad sores, that is, the men who had received the mark of the beast. It is implied that the other men who had the mark of the Father were exempt. We deduce from the doubles that the fire of the first trumpet caused the grievous sores of the first vial. One-third of the world was affected.

All the grass was burned up. We will notice at the sound of the fifth trumpet that those locust beasts which were released at that

time were given a command that they could not hurt the grass of the earth. Two conclusions can be drawn from the grass. Either there is a passage of time between the first and fifth trumpets for the grass of the earth to go through at least one growing season and replenish itself, or the grass burned up by the first trumpet blast was all of the grass in a certain locality and the command to the locusts in the fifth trumpet concerning the grass was for a different locality. Presently we do not know which idea has the most merit.

The second trumpet blew upon the sea (8:8) (first part of Revelation).

The second vial was also poured upon the sea (16:3) (second part of Revelation). The sea became as blood (8:8) (trumpet). The sea became as blood (16:3) (vial). The third part of the creatures in the sea died (8:9). A great mountain (asteroid?) fell into the sea. A mountain is a symbol for a great problem. It is also a symbol for a nation of people.



REVELATION 8

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

9  
4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

16  
2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

8

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

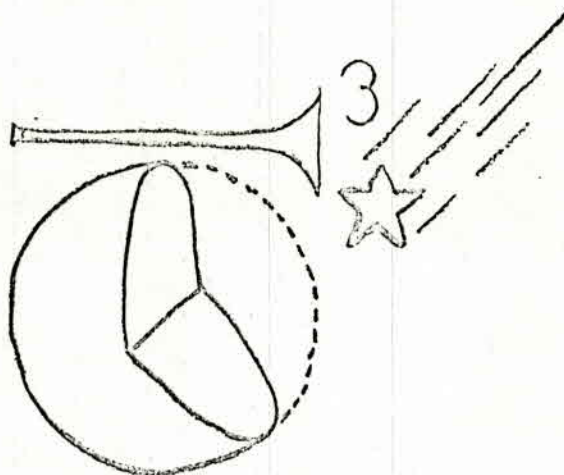
9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

16

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.



## THIRD TRUMPET, FOURTH TRUMPET



RIVERS AND FOUNTAINS OF WATER

The third trumpet blew upon the rivers and fountains of water (8:10) (first part of Revelation).

The third vial was similarly poured upon the rivers and fountains of water (16:4) (second part of Revelation). A third part of the waters was made bitter and many men died (8:11). The water became blood (16:4).

The star fell (8:10). The stars are symbols for people. Abraham's seed are stars (Gen. 22:17). The sons of Jacob (Israel) were stars (Gen. 37:9).

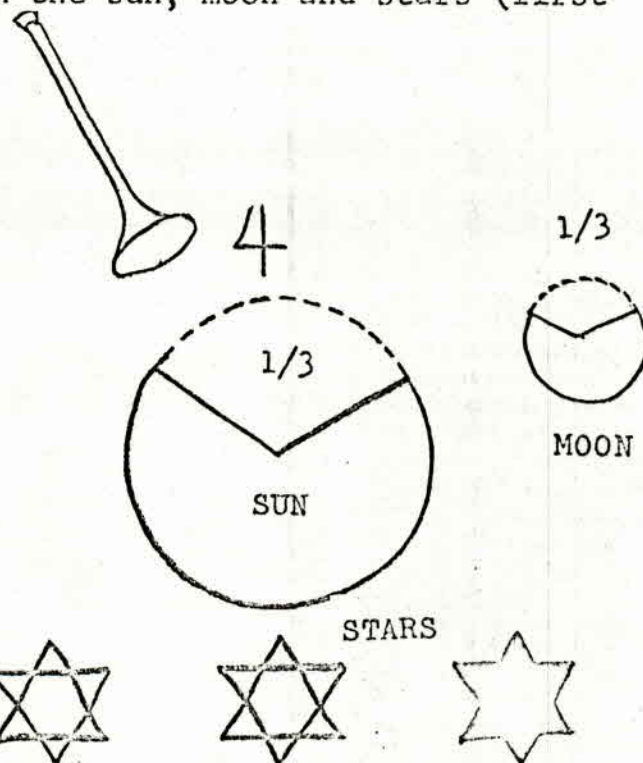
Jesus was promised as a star out of Jacob (Israel) (Num. 24:17). Teachers (wise) shall be as stars (Dan. 12:3). The seven angel messengers to the churches of Asia were stars in the hand of Jesus (1:20).

The fourth trumpet was blown on the sun, moon and stars (first part of Revelation).

The fourth vial was poured on the sun (16:8) (second part of Revelation). One third of the stars were affected. Rev. 8:12 does not say that one-third of the sun was darkened, although it is easy to see how such an idea could come from the wording. The double narrative in 16:8 says that the great heat scorched men. We deduce from the double that the smiting of the sun (8:12) must be a brightening or intensifying effect.

Woe, woe, woe must indicate a more disastrous effect of the last three plagues than the first four plagues brought on the earth. (8:13)

In Joseph's dream, Gen. 37:9, the sun was symbolic for Jacob (Israel), the moon was for the mothers of the boys and the stars stood for the tribes of Israel.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## REVELATION 8

## THIRD TRUMPET, FOURTH TRUMPET

167

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

## CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

## REVELATION 16

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

8

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

11

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

9

12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

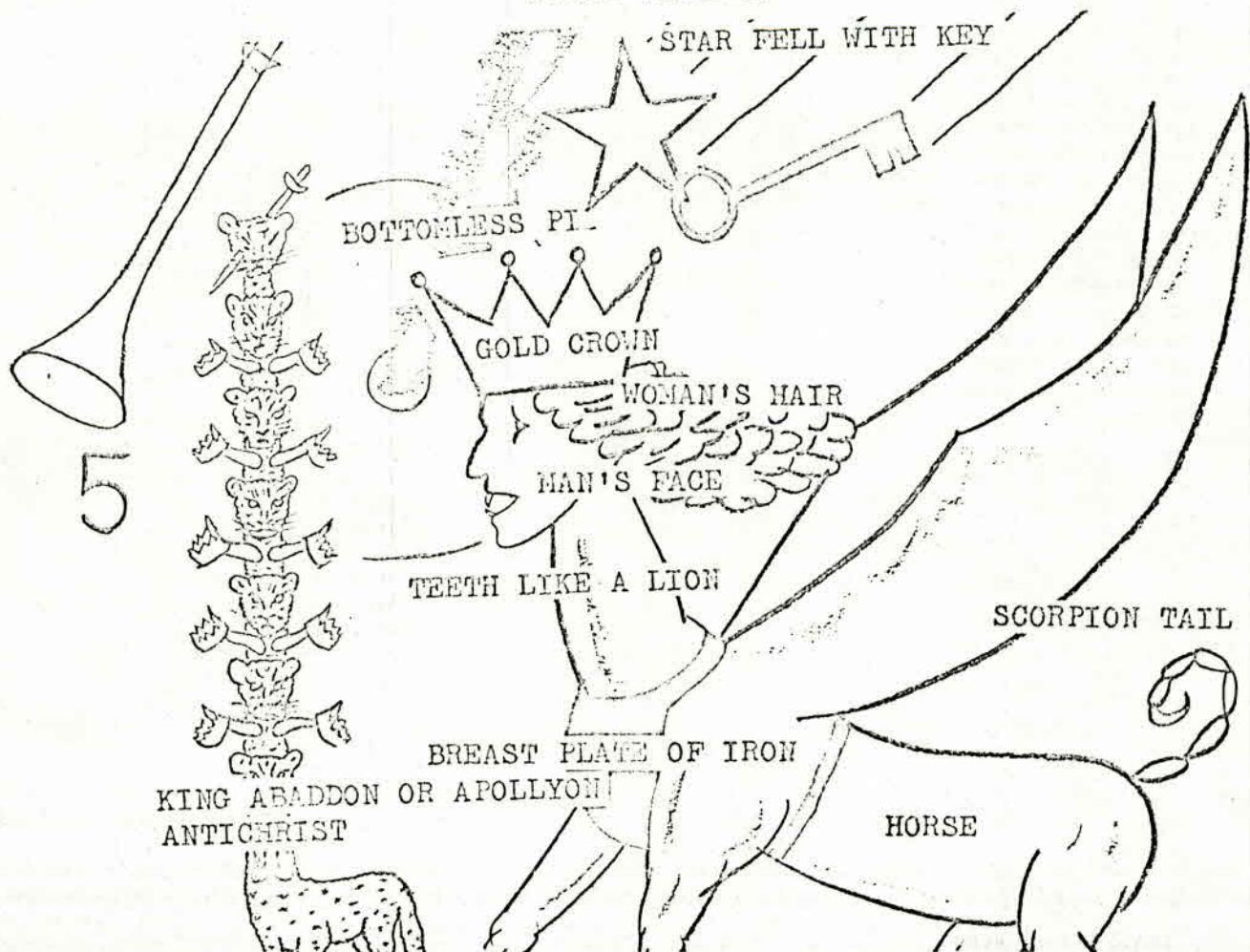
16

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE FIFTH TRUMPET



The fifth trumpet was blown on the bottomless pit (9:1) (first part of Revelation).

The fifth vial was poured on the seat of the beast (16:10) (second part of Revelation). We derive from the double narrative the knowledge that the bottomless pit and the seat of the beast are the same thing.

Earlier, when the third trumpet was blown, a star fell from heaven on the rivers and fountains of waters and poisoned them. Now at the fifth trumpet another star comes from heaven with a key and it opens the bottomless pit. Later, the angel (messenger) who had the key to the bottomless pit (probably the falling star) bound Satan and cast him into the bottomless pit for a thousand years (20:1-2)

The beast that was, is not, and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (17:8) is the leopard beast that came up out of the sea (13:1). This beast carried Mystery, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth. This beast is the anti-christ. We see this beast coming up from the bottomless pit at the blowing of the fifth trumpet (16:10). His Hebrew name is Abaddon (destroyer). His Greek name is Apollyon (destroyer) (9:11). His locust army came to hurt the men who did not have the seal of God in their foreheads (9:4). This indicates that he will attack, poison and trouble their minds for five months (9:10).



CHAPTER 9

8

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

8

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

6

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

17

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

7

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

CHAPTER 20

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

REVELATION 16

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.



## FIFTH TRUMPET

The poisoned men will try to die but they will be unsuccessful. It also implies that there will be men who do have the seal of God on their foreheads on the scene at the same time.

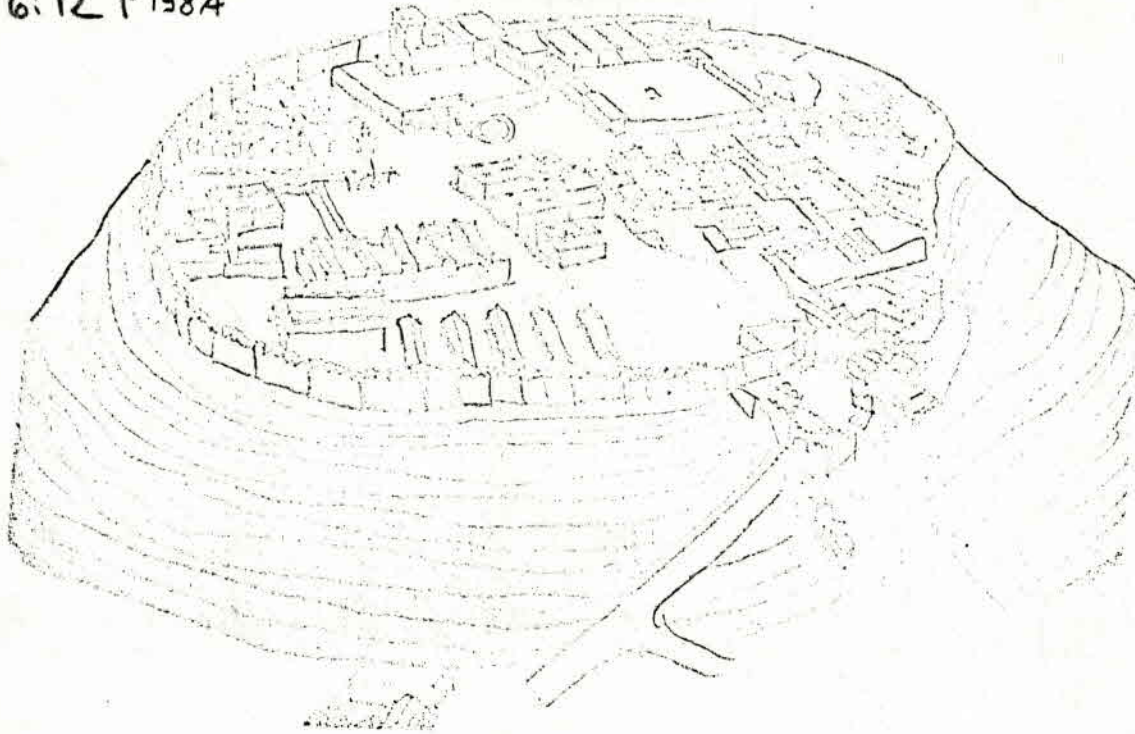
The locusts were commanded not to hurt the grass of the earth (9:4). We read in 8:7 when the first trumpet sounded that all the green grass burned up (8:7).— We could conclude therefore that there was enough time between the sound of the first trumpet and the sound of the fifth for the grass of the earth to recover and grow again. We assume this to be at least one growing season. It could be however, that the destruction of the grass will take place only in a certain locality. This would leave grass in another locality which would be protected from the locusts by the command. If the latter were the case then the time interval between the first trumpet and the fifth trumpet could be less than a growing season.

At the sound of the fifth trumpet the antichrist will be revealed. We know that Jesus Christ will return to set up His kingdom in earth after this event from reading II Thes. 2. We realize that this conflicts considerably with the charts that we formerly used when teaching about His second coming. We have no desire for an argument with anyone concerning when Jesus is going to return. Our only thought is to present these new truths in love as they have come forth from a study of the doubles and parallels of Revelation.

It is a point of doctrine in some denominations, to teach that Christians would be raptured before anything bad happens to this world. We used to teach a theory in which the tribulation was to be seven years long. There would be 3½ years of good, when the antichrist was gaining popularity and control, and 3½ years of horror when antichrist reigned. Since we cannot find scriptures to support these doctrines and teachings, we now believe that things will transpire in the exact chronological order as presented in Revelation and confirmed by the double or parallel rendering.

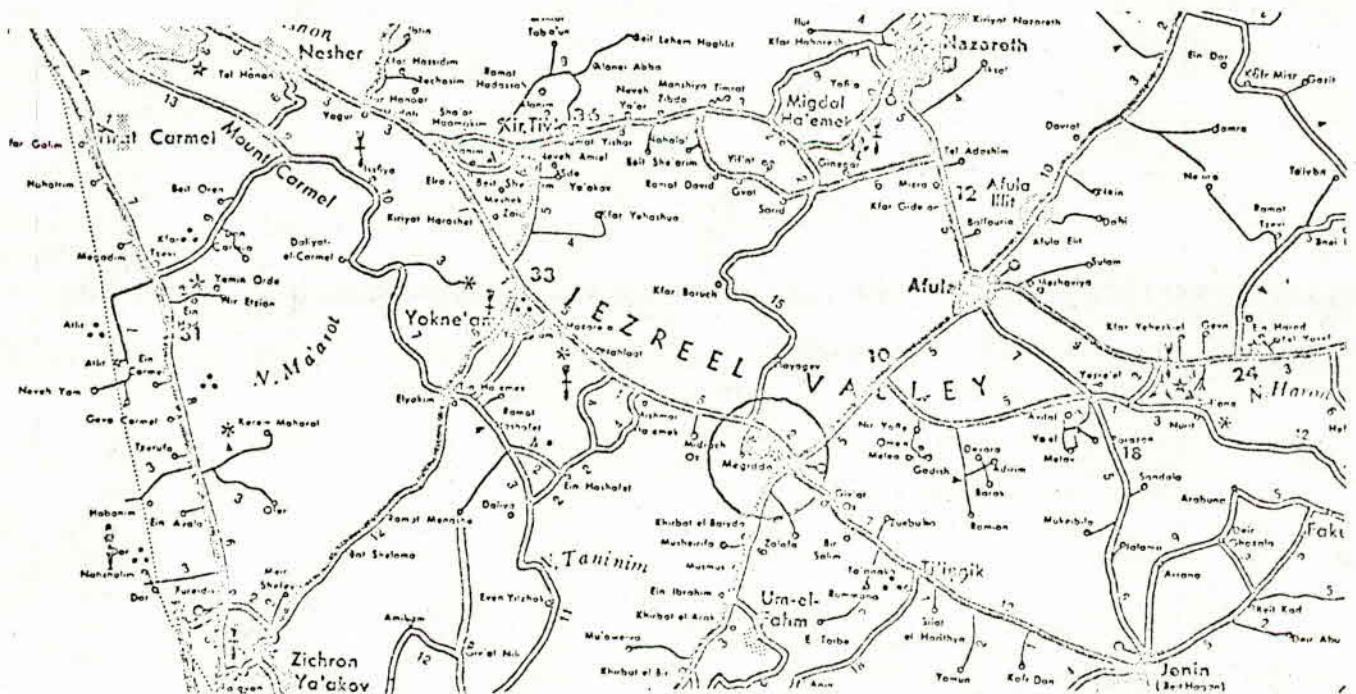
History confirms that the prophecy, as shown in Revelation, has come true in every event up to the fifth seal and we conclude that it will continue to occur just as Revelation predicts in the sixth and seventh seals.

Also see the special report on THREE MORE GREAT WARS  
 Rev. 6:12 P1584



Armageddon

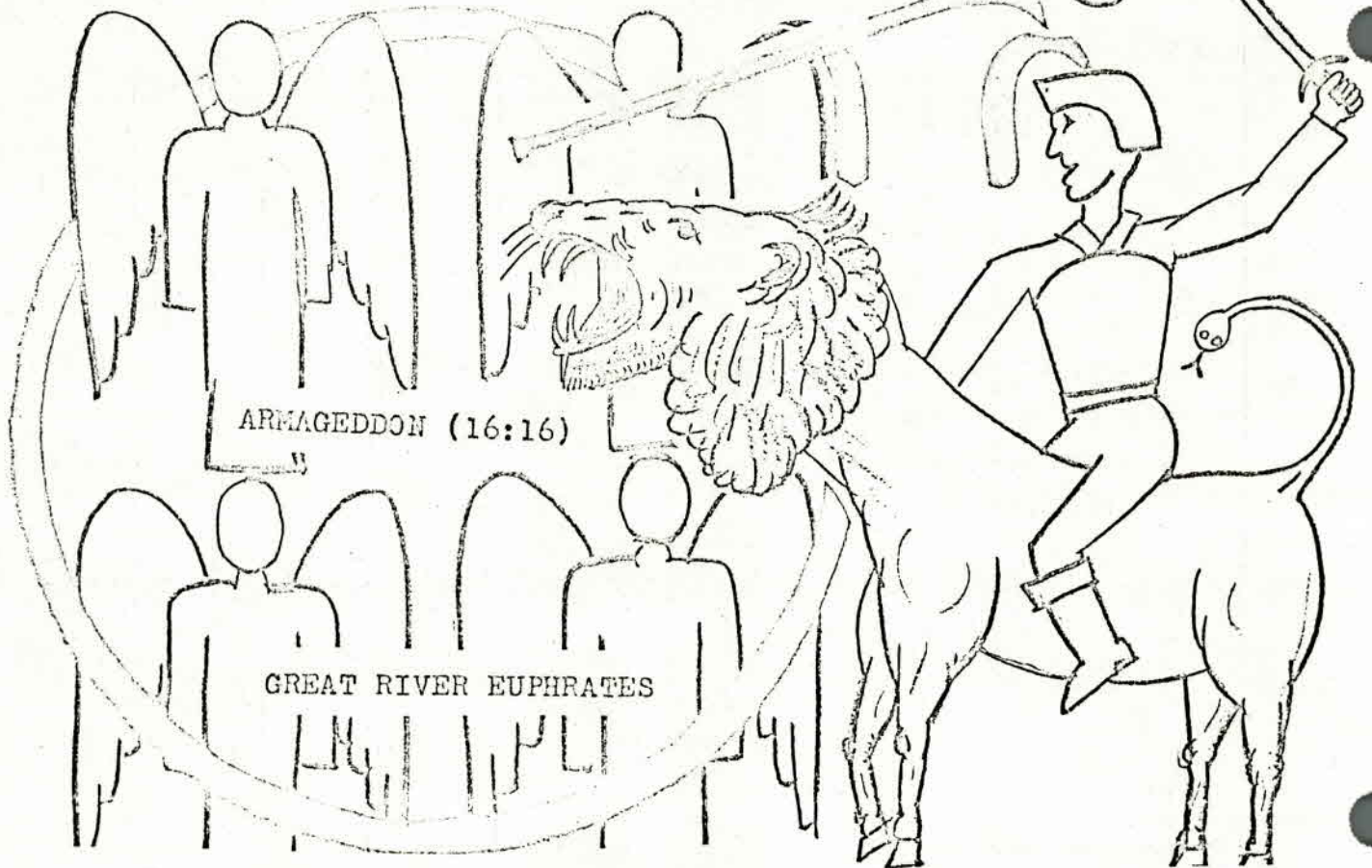
An aerial view of Megiddo, the town in King Solomon's period. The mountain of Megiddo is man made. It consists of twentytwo cities built on top of each other. This is the location of the Battle of Armageddon.





REVELATION MAKES SENSE

172 - 9:12-21, SIXTH TRUMPET, ARMAGEDDON



The sixth trumpet blew on the great river Euphrates (9:14) (first part of Revelation).

The sixth vial also was poured on the great river Euphrates (16:12) in the second part of Revelation. The sixth vial describes Armageddon. The four angels (messengers) were bound in the Euphrates River. Upon their release they led 200 million and they killed one-third of the men. The population of the United States in 1968 is about 200 million so the army is large enough to represent everyman, woman and child in this country. The army will use fire, smoke, brimstone (9:17). Three unclean spirits (fire, smoke, brimstone) came out of the mouth of the dragon (devil), the beast (antichrist) and the false prophet (unholy spirit) (16:13). They were gathered together to the battle of that great day of God Almighty (Armageddon).

REVELATION 9

12 One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

8

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

REVELATION 16

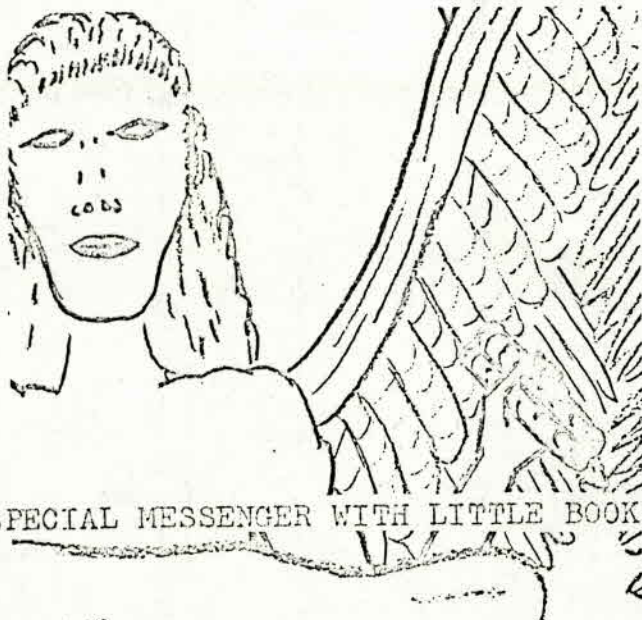
12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.



Just before the seventh trumpet an angel came down from heaven with a special message. It was in a book. The messenger (Jesus Christ) had a face and feet that glowed (10:1, 1:15-16).



He had a rainbow (halo) around His head. He cried very loudly and seven thunders sounded. John was forbidden to write the message of the seven thunders. The angel (Jesus Christ) declared that the withholding of the end time should be no longer and that the end should come. The English translation indicates that the clock will stop ticking. That is a wrong idea.

The double narrative also brings a special message sandwiched between the sixth and seventh vials similar to the special messenger between the sixth and seventh trumpets. The message from Jesus Christ was, "I am coming as a thief. Keep your garments and watch for me" (16:15-16).

They were brought together at Armageddon. These thoughts are still in connection with the blowing of the sixth trumpet. Notice that when the seventh angel begins to sound then the mystery of God is finished. The mystery that God had declared to His prophets is completed. It is completed at the blowing of the seventh trumpet (10:7).

This is another clue to the fact that the Book of Revelation stops (or is made complete) at the sounding of the seventh trumpet. Starting with the twelfth chapter the book begins all over again.

These discoveries are destined to revolutionize some points of doctrine and theology before the soon return of Jesus Christ. Men and women are becoming God's anointed.

CHAPTER 10

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow *was* upon his head, and his face *was* as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and *his* left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

1

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

16

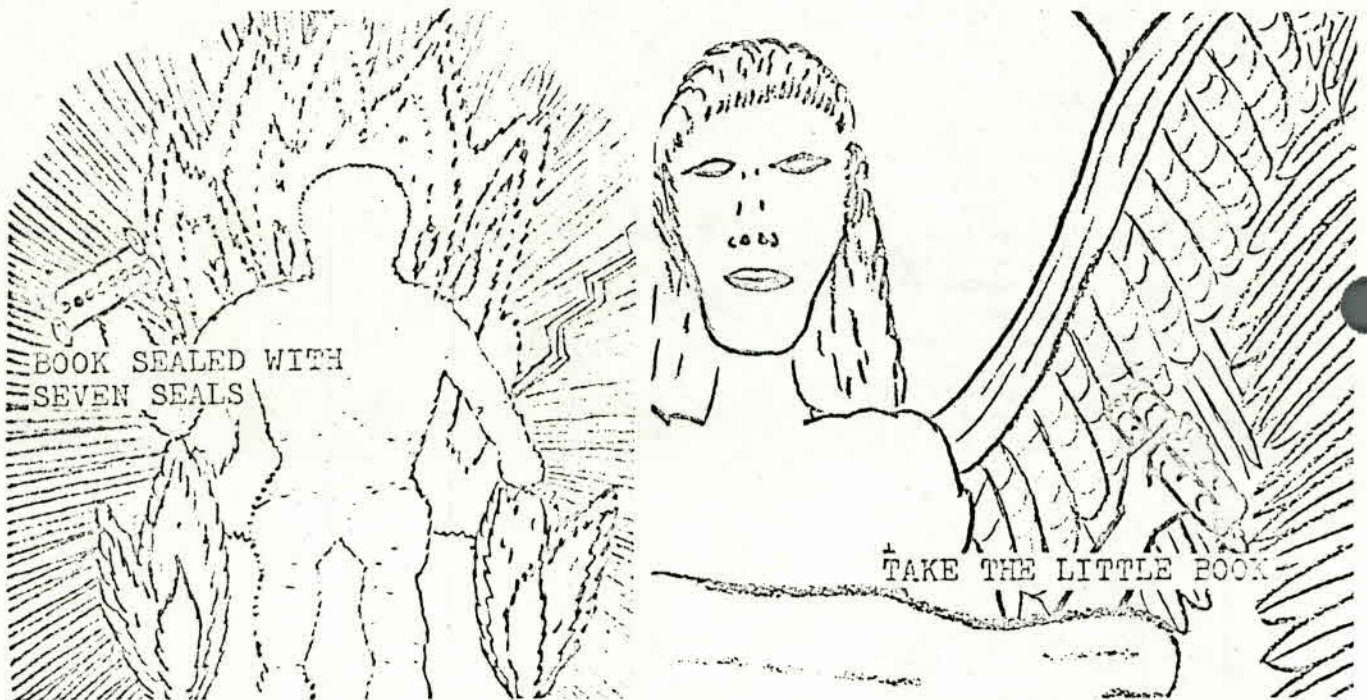
15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.



Again, here is another thought to support the idea that the Book of Revelation is doubled. The story is finished at the end of Chapter 11 with the blowing of the seventh trumpet but it starts all over again. A detailed study of the doubles shows that each event has its parallel or double in the other half of the book. Remember the book in the hand of the One on the Throne? When it was opened a double set of seven symbols came forth (six seals and seven trumpets) to prophesy the future of the world. Later, another book was given to John. He ate it on command.

He was told to prophesy again. Again means another time. He prophesied again and another double set of seven symbols came forth (six angel messages and seven golden vials). They are symbols for the same events that the first set showed forth. It is the mystery of the double sevens. It was hidden for two thousand years but is now revealed.



It is peculiar to note in 10:4 that John was still writing. After all of the outstanding and emotional events he had seen we find that he still had his writing equipment and was still faithfully recording the events. We don't think that we would have had the capacity for such a job. Also note that after this event we do not find John writing again. That is because from Chapter 12 and on he prophesied from the book which he ate.



SPECIAL MESSENGER  
MIGHTY ANGEL

177





REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
SPECIAL MESSENGER-MIGHTY ANGEL  
THE RESURRECTION

The fantastic double or parallel story in the Book of Revelation is continued even with the detail of the special messenger. The angel messenger who appeared to John in Ch. 10 continues his message through Ch. 11 up to Rev. 11:14. Notice that his message is given after the sixth trumpet and before the seventh.

We notice in the second part (double or parallel) of Revelation that after the sixth vial and before the seventh there is also a special message. Jesus said that He was coming as a thief and warned Christians to be ready by keeping their garments.

The fact that Jesus said He is coming in the second part of Revelation and the fact that He comes in a cloud and calls His witnesses up to Him in the first part of the double causes us to expect the resurrection to take place after the sixth event of horror (sixth trumpet or sixth golden vial of wrath) and we further expect the resurrection to occur before the seventh event (seventh trumpet or seventh golden vial). We have used the term resurrection here and not the term rapture because the Bible does not use the term rapture anywhere. However, for those whose teaching has been so firmly fixed by tradition that they must have a rapture, the word rapture may be substituted here.

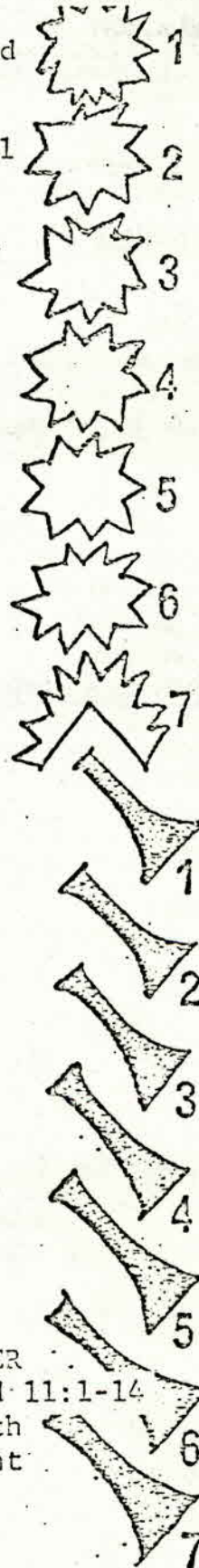
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF EVENTS

FIRST BOOK

The book in the hand  
of God which Jesus  
opened. As seen  
from heaven. Rev. 5:1



SPECIAL MESSENGER  
Rev. 10:1-11 and 11:1-14  
Between the Sixth  
and Seventh Event

SECOND BOOK

The book which John  
ate. As seen from  
earth. Rev. 10:10



SPECIAL MESSAGE  
Rev. 16:15-16  
Between the Sixth  
and Seventh Event

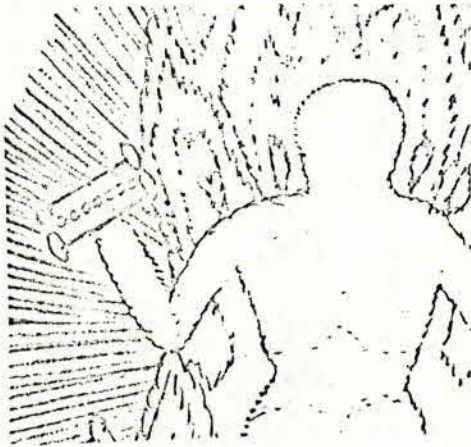


## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

130

### SPECIAL MESSENGER-LITTLE BOOK

The first book held in the hand of God was opened by Jesus Christ one seal at a time (6:1). It contained things which should come hereafter (4:1). In a double or parallel way, a voice told John to take the little book (second book) from the angel (Jesus). Following instructions John took the book and ate it (10:10).

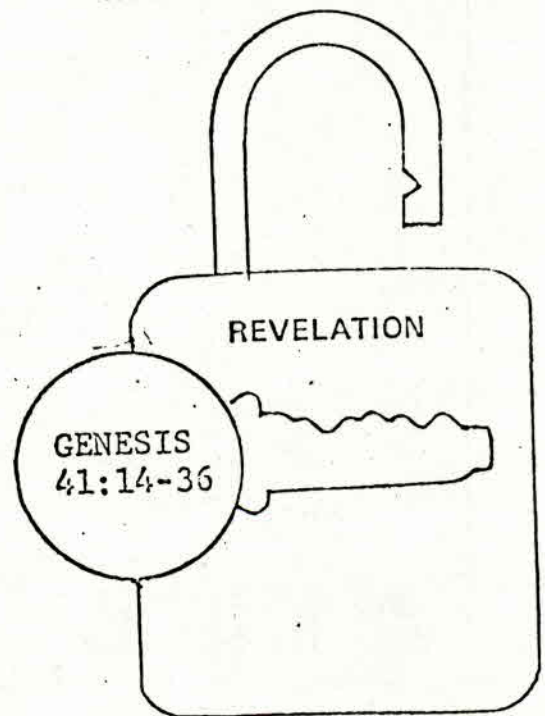


Jesus then said, "Thou must prophesy again" (10:11). Again means another time. John had come near to the end of the prophecy as contained in the book in the hand of the One who sat on the throne. Jesus Christ had taken the book and opened each seal in succession so that John could see to prophesy of the coming events. John was then given another book and

told that he must prophesy again (another time). He had been following the command to write the things which shall be hereafter (1:19). Now he was told to prophesy again.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE



REVELATION 10

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

1

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SPECIAL MESSENGER-MEASURE

Jesus told John to take the rod and measure the temple of God. Temple measurements are prophetic. If you were to add all the pieces that make up the tabernacle in the wilderness, you would find there were 480 pieces. I Kings 6:1 tells us that the wilderness tabernacle was replaced by Solomon's temple after 480 years of service. Temple measurements can be related to periods of time. Measurements of Ezekiel's temple (Ez. 40-48) hold the key to time measurements. The subject is too large for this book.

We are warned not to set dates. Jesus told John that the nations (Gentiles) would tread Jerusalem forty-two months (periods of time) in relation to measurements of the temple.

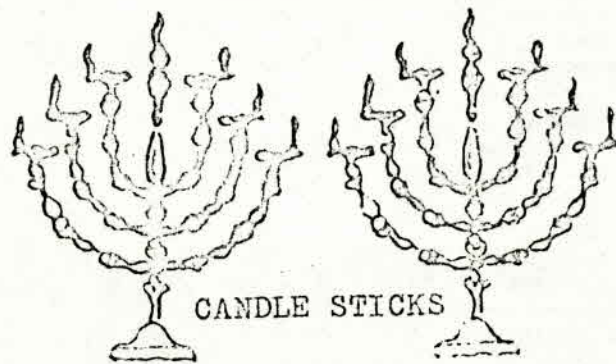
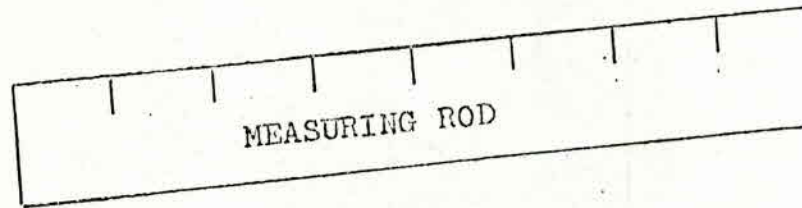
God's two witnesses have been Israel and Judah for thousands of years. The ~~early~~ Christian Church was ~~all~~ of Judah. However, anyone who accepts Jesus Christ as Lord and Saviour is a seed of Abraham and heir to all promises. The leopard beast antichrist overcame the witnesses and killed them for

first  
mostly

three and half days (11:9) which is the same as 42 months (13:5).

Forty-two months equals 42 times 30 days = 1260 days. Three and one half years =  $3\frac{1}{2}$  times 12 = 42 months = 1260 days. The court is for the Gentiles (nations) to tread forty-two months (11:2). The two witnesses shall have power 1260 days (11:3). The witnesses shall be killed by Satan and their bodies will lie in the streets for  $3\frac{1}{2}$  days (11:9-11). The woman fled into the wilderness for 1260 days (12:6). The woman was nourished for a time, and times and a half time (12:14). The leopard beast continued forty-two months (13:5). One day is to the Lord as a thousand years to us (II Peter 3:8). *(Also, one day equals one year, Ezek. 4:6)*

John was told to measure three things: one, the temple; two, the altar; three, them that worship. In the chapter there are three measurements given and the sequence and context indicates that they are the three things to be measured. Note that the 42 months of 11:2 was to be left out. Now notice the sequence: one, the temple (11:3) witnesses prophecy 1260 days; two, the altar (11:9) dead bodies (on the altar)  $3\frac{1}{2}$  days; three, worshipers (11:11) after  $3\frac{1}{2}$  days the spirit entered.





## CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

## II KINGS 1

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of a hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And E-l'jah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And E-l'jah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before E-l'jah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto E-l'jah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

## 17

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

## 21

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

## CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

## I KINGS

## CHAPTER 17

AND E-l'jah the Tish'bite, who was of the inhabitants of Gil'e-ad, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Is'ra-el liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

## EXODUS 7

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

## 13

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

## CHAPTER 20

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.



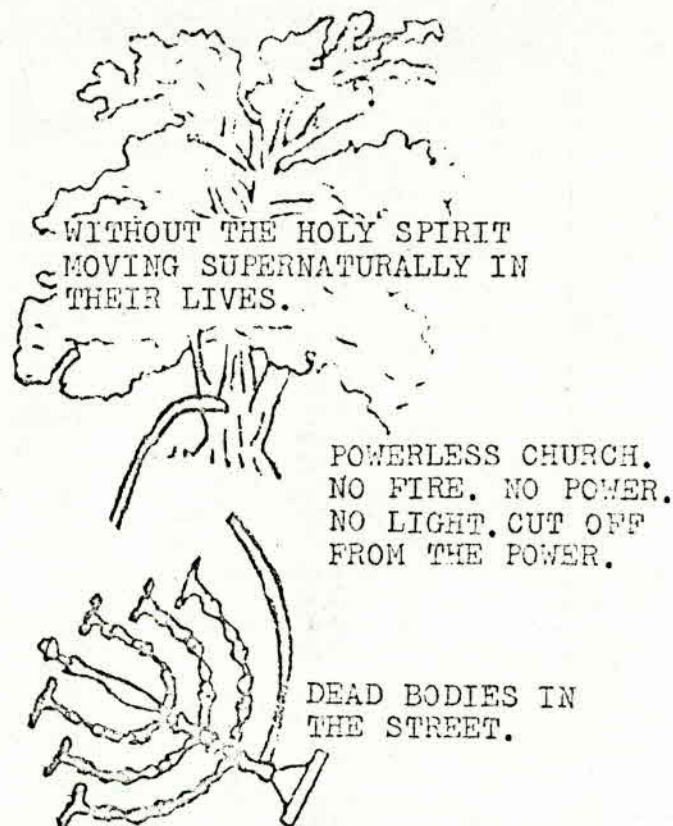
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SPECIAL MESSENGER-MEASURE

In the measurement of time, periods expressed in Revelation such as half an hour, day, week, month and year are all symbolic. As II Peter 3: 8 indicates, they are symbols for longer periods than their natural period indicates. The student of Revelation would do well to substitute the words - period of time - for any reference of time until we can see more clearly into the subject. We are shocked with the inconsistency of some Christians who adamantly teach that one day in Genesis is exactly twenty-four hours and each stage of the creation took that long. On the other hand they teach that a day in the Book of Revelation is symbolic for a year, not twenty-four hours. At the present we do not know what the periods of time stand for and we do not believe that traditional writers know much about it either.

Measurements of the Great Pyramid in Egypt seem to have a fantastic number of coincidences with proven events of history. Some Christians believe that the timing of future events can be determined by making predictions based on the measurements of the Pyramid.

Many books have been written on the subject of the Great Pyramid and they use Isaiah 19:19 as thier authority.





5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

## II PETER 3

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

## 13

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

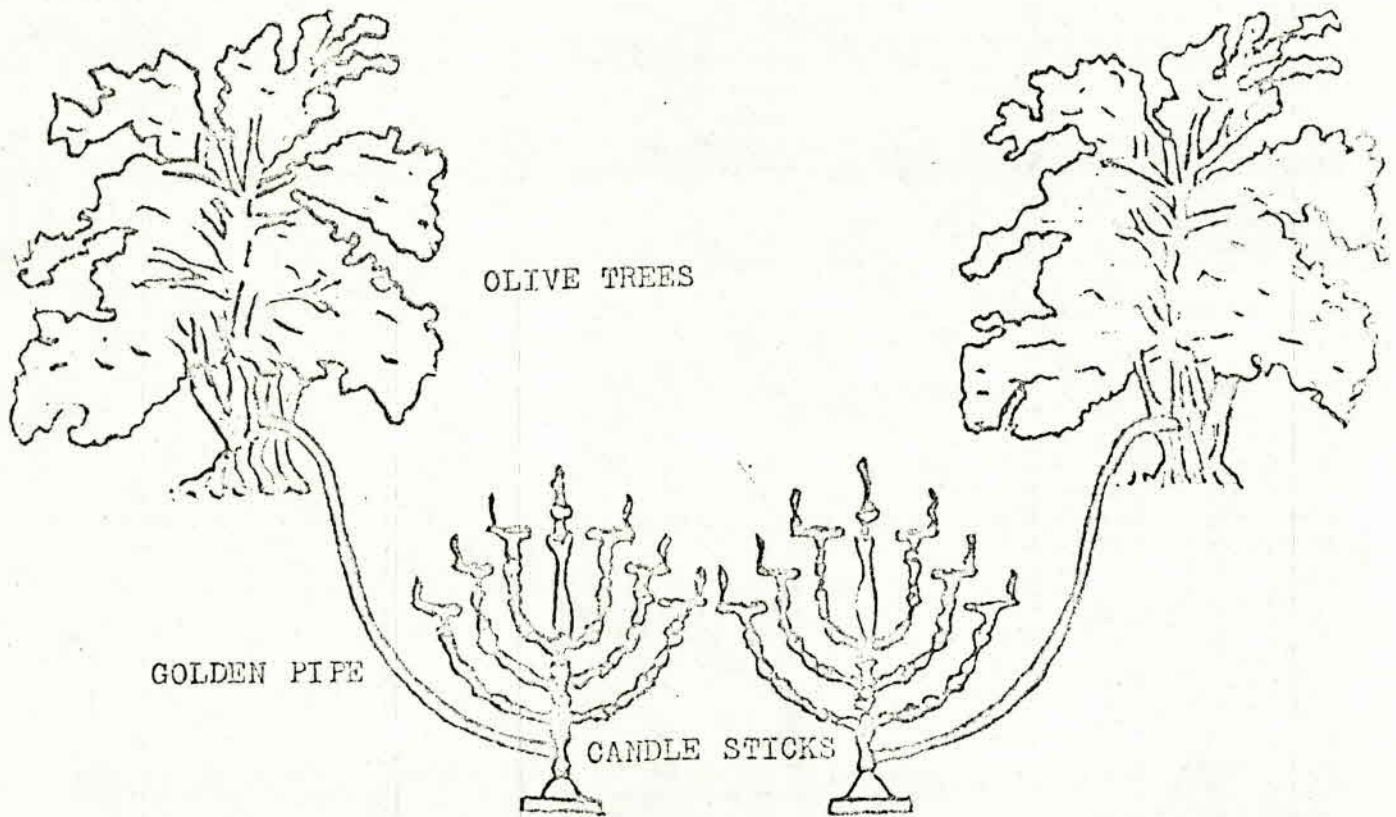
6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

186 - 11:1-9, SPECIAL MESSENGER-TWO WITNESSES



The olive tree is made up of the root (God), the trunk (vine, Jesus), and the branches (the church)(members of the Body of Christ). It is a symbol of our inter-relationship with God and Jesus.

The witnesses (church) stood on their feet powerfully doing their job. In <sup>315</sup>350 A.D. the church began to lose power due to the influence of Constantine because it began to depend on their buildings and land. So decisions were then made on the basis of how the financial structure would be affected rather than on how the Holy Spirit was moving. Then the church was killed and (380 A.D. Theodosius) became powerless. She lay on the street residing powerlessly in the temples formerly devoted to Baal and Ashtoreth and the world rejoiced at her death. The church has been dead for  $3\frac{1}{2}$  periods of time. She testified of power which she had lost. Only recently have we begun to see signs of the restoration of her former power.

380 A.D. CHURCH KILLED  
- 30 A.D. CHURCH BORN  
350 YEARS OF LIFE  
Rev. 11:3

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

A New Book on Bible Prophecy



## John

## CHAPTER 15

I AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

## ROM 11

16 For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

## CHAPTER 3

AND he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the Lord protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree.

9 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua the son of Josedeck, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the Lord; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

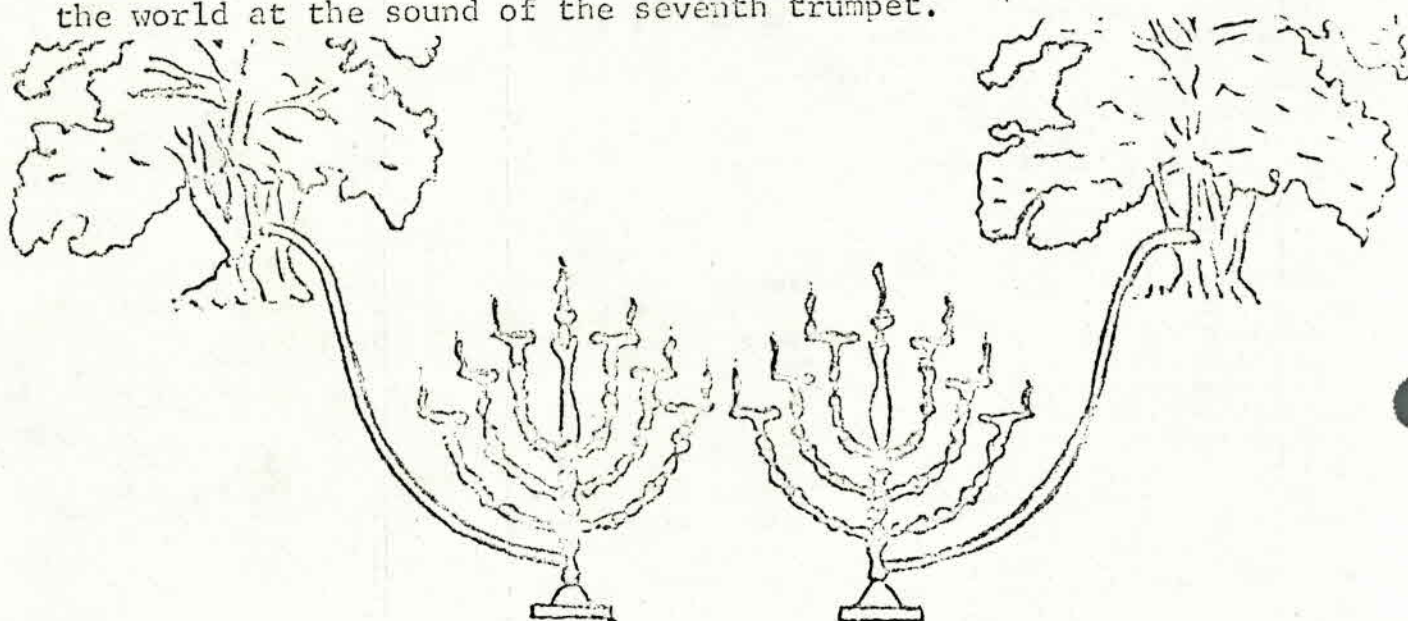
14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the Lord.

15 And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lord, and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lord your God.



## SPECIAL MESSENGER-TWO WITNESSES

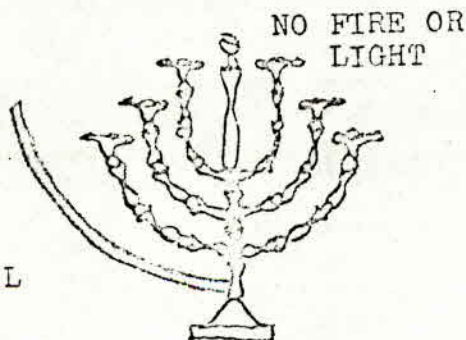
The power (oil-Holy Spirit) of the olive tree (the church, Body of Christ) is turned into a burning flame (witness) by the candlestick (Zech. 4:1-14). The candlestick is the public image of good works and gifts of the Holy Spirit which the world sees when looking at the Church. The flow of the holy oil has started trickling down the golden pipes again (Zech. 4). The Church is starting to awaken. She is starting to rise to her feet as the new life of the Holy Spirit enters her members. Soon she will be standing and gloriously giving forth her light again. She has her eyes on the clouds and her ears in tune, listening for a message. The message will be sounded and she will hear the command "come up hither" (11:12). Away she will go, enraptured with the perfection of Jesus Christ and the end of this age will come to the world at the sound of the seventh trumpet.



As long as the witnesses (candlesticks) are hooked up to the power source (olive tree) which provides the flow of oil (symbol for the Holy Spirit) then everything works out fine. Zech. 4 gives a beautiful picture of the relationship between the candlesticks and olive tree.



BROKEN PIPE  
STOPS THE FLOW OF HOLY OIL  
(SPIRIT)





In 1260 days (11:3), a three and a half year period, normally but, which could be interpreted  $3\frac{1}{2}$  centuries, or about <sup>386</sup>350 A.D., the Church became powerless. The antichrist killed her (11:7) (*Theodocius*) by breaking the connections of the golden pipe which carried the olive oil. The Church no longer was dependent on the Holy Spirit. Everyone was a "Christian" by the word of the Emperor Constantine. <sup>Theodocius</sup> Churches were set up in reconverted temples which had been dedicated to Baal and Ashtoreth. The Church became financially rich and powerful and therefore had no further need for the spirit and power ~~of Elijah or Moses~~. Consequently the Church was spiritually weak and she made a mockery of the Christian faith. The sinful world saw her powerlessly staying in her beautiful temples on the street corner and the world was happy.

After the resurrection (rapture) there was a great earthquake. Finally, the men who were left gave glory to God (11:13-14).

Those who are taken up to glory are the Body of Christ, the offspring of the mother, the church (12:5). They are the branch grafted into the true vine.

The earthquake brought the vengeance of God upon the great city Babylon. Babylon is the (city) ~~or~~ group of Judah, who will not accept Jesus as Christ.

The antichrist is destined to have power and overcome the witnesses for 42 months (13:5) which is the same as three and a half days (11:11). After that the Spirit of God is ~~predestined~~ to re-enter them. At the present time the Heavenly Plumber is reconnecting the golden pipes (Zech. 4) which antichrist broke when he overcame the witnesses. We have noticed trickles of oil and spurts of flame as the Holy Spirit has started to reinhabit the Church. Soon a mighty flow of oil will occur as the Church rediscovers the supernatural gifts of the Spirit. Then the candlesticks will blaze brightly as she powerfully witnesses again.

The Body of Christ will have its eyes on the clouds and its ears tuned waiting for a call.

A great voice will call from heaven, "Come up hither" <sup>The</sup> Body of Christ will ascend and meet Jesus Christ in the air. <sup>So</sup> will we ever be with the Lord. The last trumpet will sound and bring with it the most complete destruction that the world has ever known. Jesus Christ as the head of the body will set up His kingdom on earth and we will rule and reign with Him for one thousand years.

Some Christians teach that the thousand years <sup>is</sup> symbolic as the other periods of time also are, and that the rule and reign of Christ will be much longer than a literal thousand years. <sup>if it is literal, it is the first number in the book to be</sup> literal. We suspect that it is symbolic or spiritual, but there is no need to argue about it.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
SEVENTH TRUMPET-FINISHED

The seventh trumpet was blown in heaven (first part of Revelation)-(11:15).

The seventh vial was poured into the air (second part of Revelation)-(16:17). The cry went forth--"The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ, and He shall reign for ever and ever"(11:15).

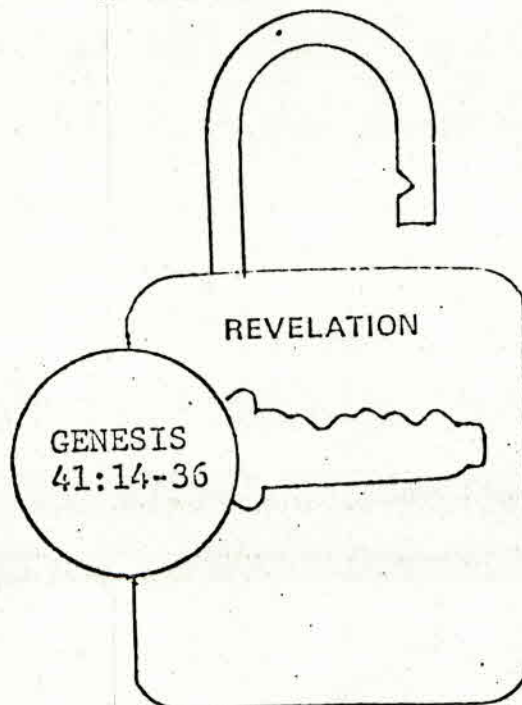
The cry went forth-- "It is done!" (16:17). The mystery of God was finished (10:7).

Worship and praise filled the throne of God (11:16-18, 16:18). The wrath had come. The reward was given to the servants ~~(16:18)~~. 11:18 Destruction was pronounced upon the destroyer (11:18). Lightening, voices, thunder, hail and an earthquake came forth (11:19, 16:18-21).

The double narrative is visibly and conclusively parallel. The most convulsive upheaval in history will occur. Mountains and islands will be removed. Hailstones will fall from heaven weighing about 153 pounds each. Those men yet remaining will still blaspheme God (16:21). These are those of the nations who are destined to be ruled by a rod of iron (19:15). Even after one thousand years(?) of perfection with Jesus as Head they still will rebel and turn to Satan and finally be destroyed (20:7-15).

*The mountains and islands were only moved in the sixth seal (Rev. 6:14) but they are to be removed at the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> vial (Rev. 16:20).*

REVELATION MAKES SENSE



7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

## REVELATION 11

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

## 15

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

## 10

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

## 18

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

## 18

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

1. And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.



ISRAEL

<sup>born</sup>

In 1948 a nation was re-instated in a day. Israel hoisted the star of David to the top of her flagpole and prophecy was fulfilled. The Lord set His hand the second time to recover the remnant of His people (Is. 11:11).

Now the prophecy is fulfilled which said that the people would not always say that the Lord liveth who brought His people out of Egypt, but they would say, the Lord liveth which brought Israel out of the North country and from all the countries where I have driven them and they shall dwell in their own land (Jer. 23:8). This is connected with the day wherein the branch shall grow; judge and slay the wicked and the knowledge of the Lord shall fill all the earth (Is. 11:1-13, Hab. 2:14).

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

CHAPTER 11

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

JEREMIAH 23

5 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

JEREMIAH 33

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In these days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The Lord our righteousness.

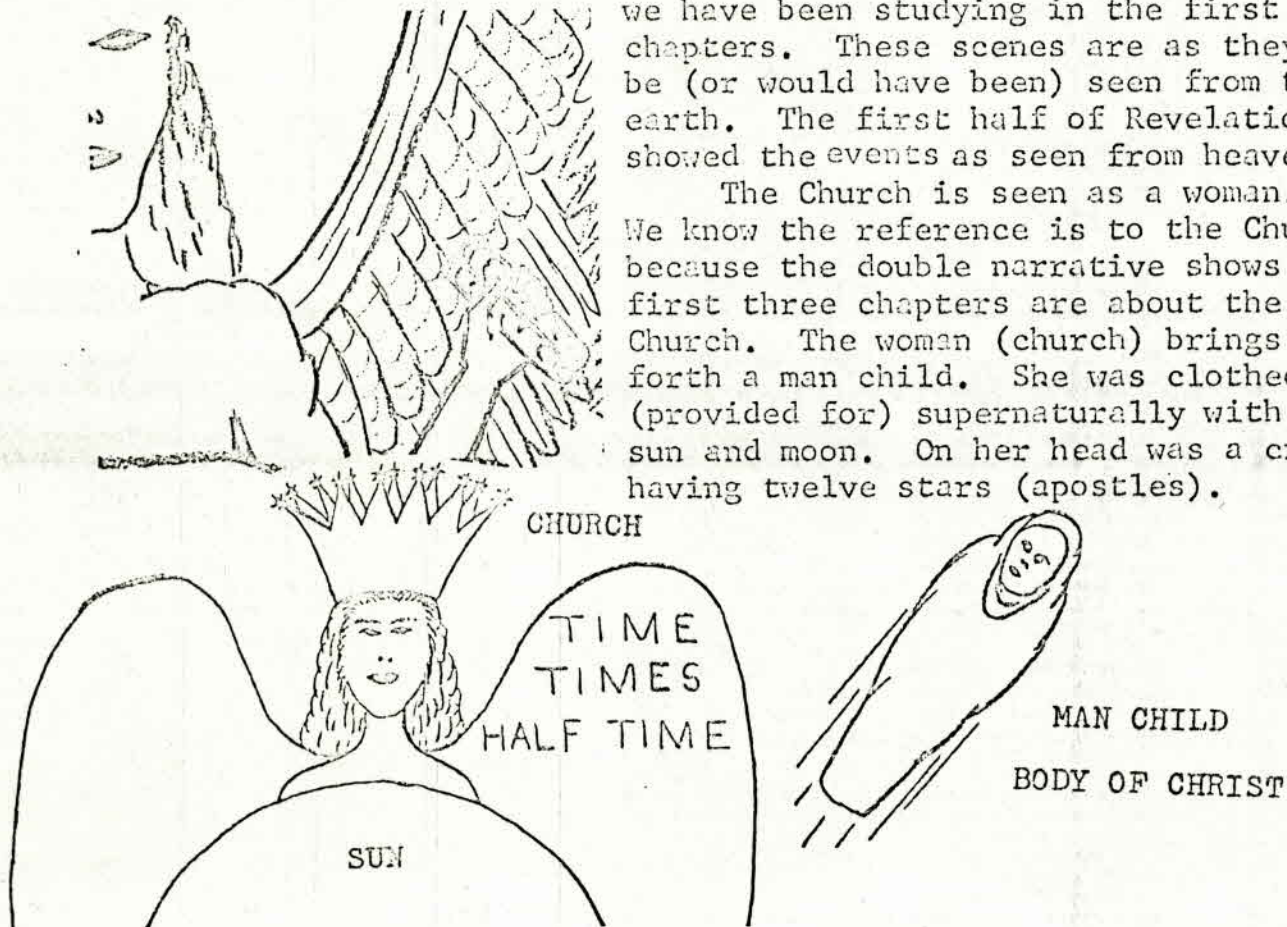


## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## CHURCH SONS OF GOD

The Book of Revelation starts all over again with the twelfth chapter. The picture is out of the little book which John received and which he ate up (10:10). The scenes are of the same events as we have been studying in the first eleven chapters. These scenes are as they will be (or would have been) seen from the earth. The first half of Revelation showed the events as seen from heaven.

The Church is seen as a woman. We know the reference is to the Church because the double narrative shows the first three chapters are about the Church. The woman (church) brings forth a man child. She was clothed (provided for) supernaturally with the sun and moon. On her head was a crown having twelve stars (apostles).



The great red dragon (devil), knowing the destiny of the Son, came to destroy Him at His birth. The Son was the Body of Christ, that great Body of Christians of whom Jesus Christ is the Head.

SONS OF GOD

Those people who received Christ are given power to become Sons of God (John 1:12). When you are led by the Spirit you are a Son of God (Rom. 8:14). As Sons of God we are joint heirs with Jesus Christ (Rom. 8:17, Gal. 4:7). We are heirs to all the promises given to Abraham (Gal. 3:29). Do not believe that the promise is not for you if you are not a Jew. We are joined into a body of which Jesus Christ is the head and we are various members (Eph. 4:15-16). As Sons of God we do not know everything about our estate now but we will (I John 3:1-2). We are to think as Jesus Christ thought when He thought Himself to be equal with God (Phil. 2:5-6). We are to be humble and obedient to the will of God (Phil. 2:3). Thus we will be the Sons of God (Phil. 2:15).



## CHAPTER 12

AND there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailling in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

12

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

## CHAPTER 13

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

11

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

## JOHN 1

12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

## ROM 8

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

## GAL 4

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

5 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

## GAL 3

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

## II COR 3

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshly tables of the heart.

## EPH 4

11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers.

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:

16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

I JOHN  
CHAPTER 3

BEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

## PHIL 2

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling:

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.



## CHURCH SONS OF GOD

The woman (church) fled into the wilderness (Dark Ages) and was kept by God. This also could have reference to the fact that the woman (Church) fled into the wilderness (the Gentile world) at the time of the persecution when Stephen was stoned.

Jesus said, "I saw Satan fall from heaven" on the occasion when the disciples exercised supernatural power over sickness and the devils were subject to them through the Name of Jesus Christ (Luke 10:17-18).

When Michael and his angels fought the dragon they were victorious and the dragon (devil) was cast out. The Church overcame the devil by the blood of the Lamb and the Word of their testimony (12:11). When the devil saw his new position, his hate and anger became violent. He persecuted the woman (Church). This was out of hate and anger for the woman (Church) because of what she had done. She brought forth a son (the Body of Jesus Christ). The devil could not touch the son because he had no power over him, so the devil turned upon the woman (Church).

The woman (Church) fled to the wilderness and was protected from the devil for three and a half periods of time (12:14). The serpent sent water (people) to dilute the church and sweep her away (17:15). The earth protected the woman by diverting the water (people) to other objectives. The devil kept up the war with the church and her posterity (seed) for centuries.

The great dragon also was called old serpent, devil and Satan (12:9). He was cast out (12:9). Jesus said, "I beheld Satan fall from heaven" on the occasion when the disciples exercised authority over devils (Luke 10:17-20). Isaiah likened him to a great world ruler which was cast out (Is. 14:12-23).

Woe is pronounced on the world because the time is getting shorter and the devil's activity is being intensified (12:12, 3:13). The woman (Church) fled into the wilderness (12:14). Also in the wilderness was a harlot woman on a seven-headed beast (17:3). The serpent sent water after the woman (Church) who fled into the wilderness. Identifying the meaning of the water, we find that the waters on which the whore sat (17:1) were people and nations (17:15). We conclude then that people and nations were cast by Satan after the woman (Church).

The new book, REVELATION MAKES SENSE, completes the puzzle and solves the riddle of Revelation by showing us what we should be doing right now and also what we will be doing in the future.



## REVELATION 12

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

## LUKE 10

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

## 8

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

## 17

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

## 17

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

## ISAIAH 14

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the Lord.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of hosts.

## JOHN 12

23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone; but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

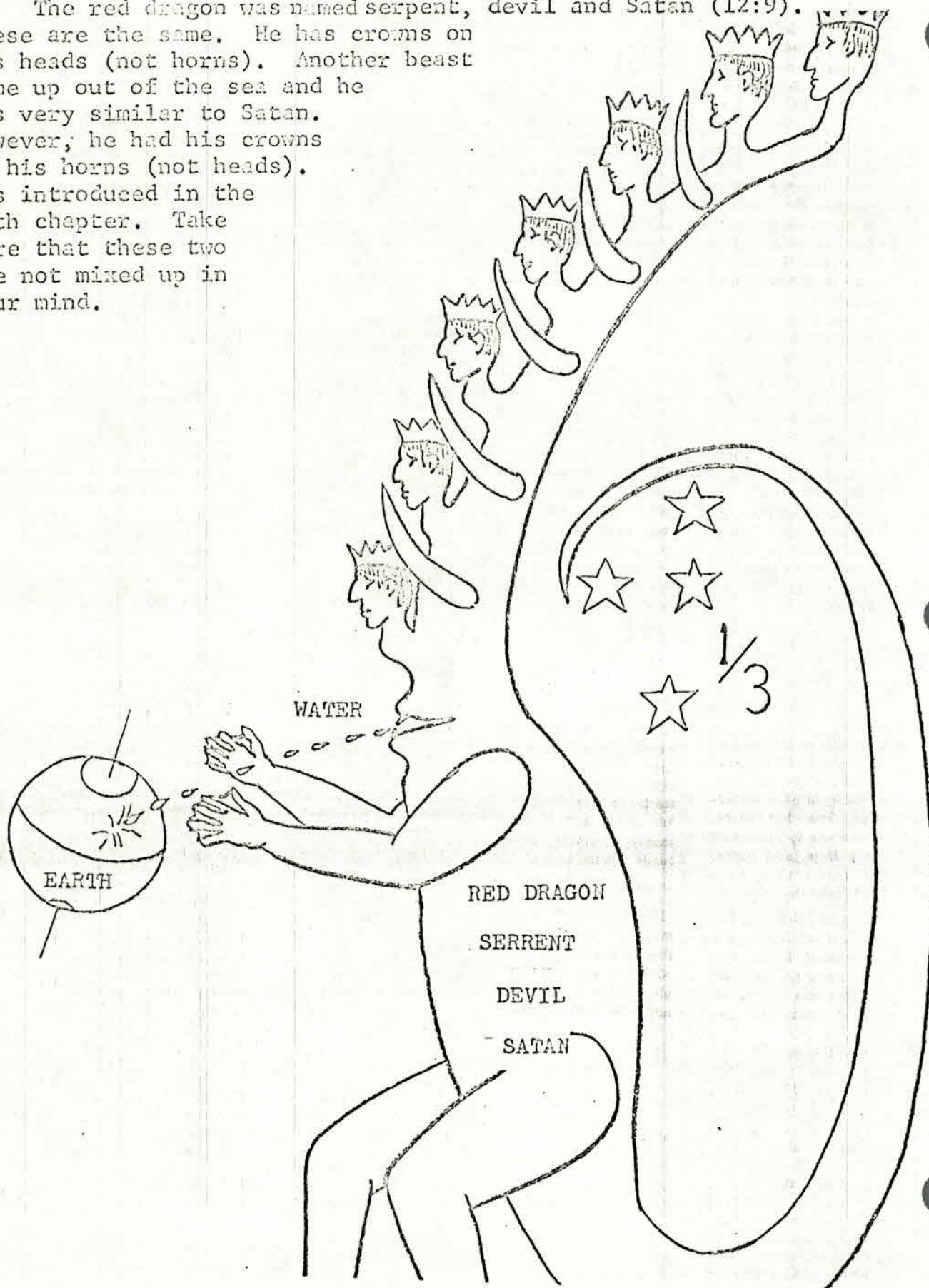
36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

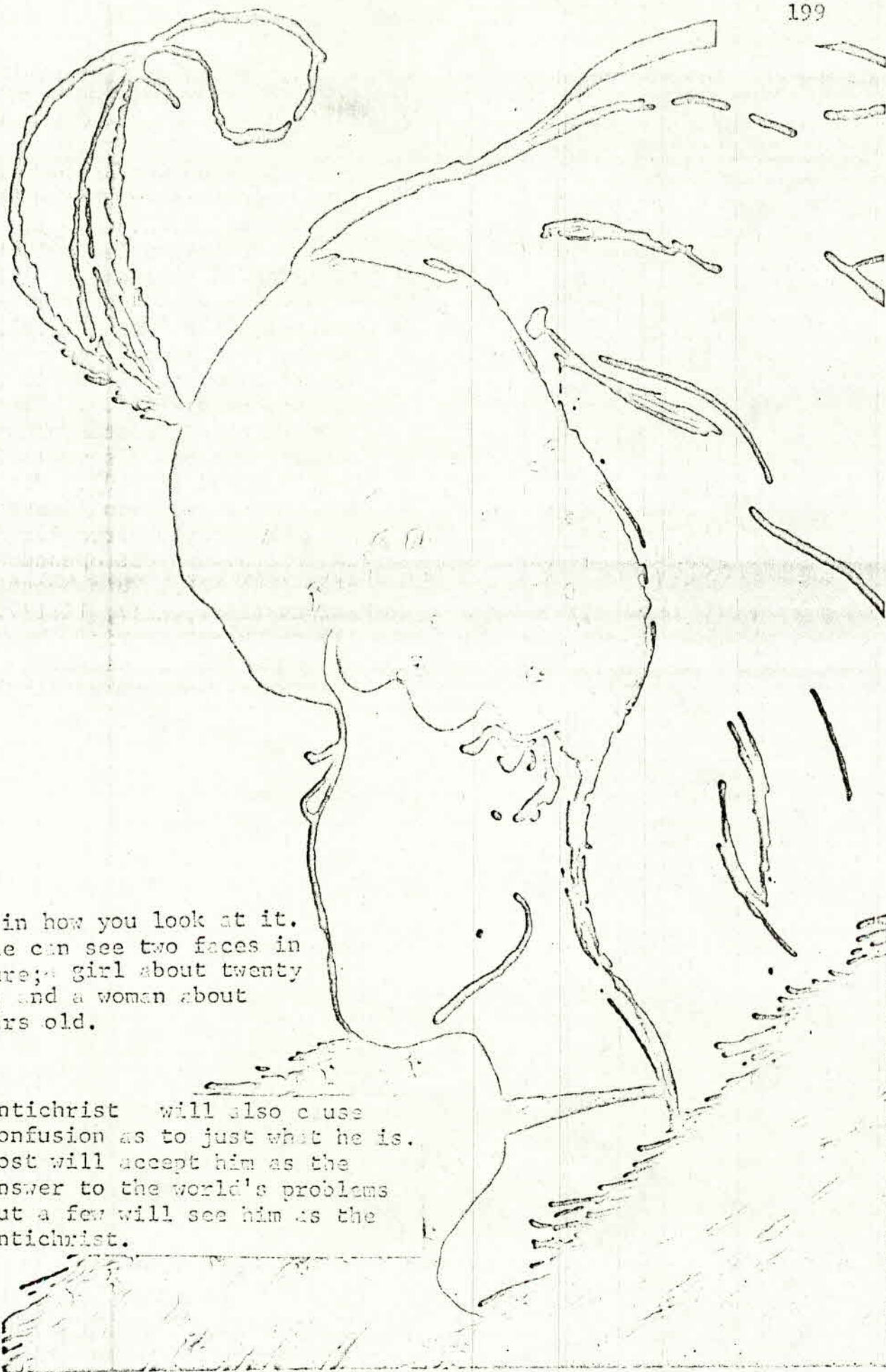


# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## CHURCH-PERSECUTION

The red dragon was named serpent, devil and Satan (12:9). These are the same. He has crowns on his heads (not horns). Another beast came up out of the sea and he was very similar to Satan. However, he had his crowns on his horns (not heads). His introduced in the 13th chapter. Take care that these two are not mixed up in your mind.





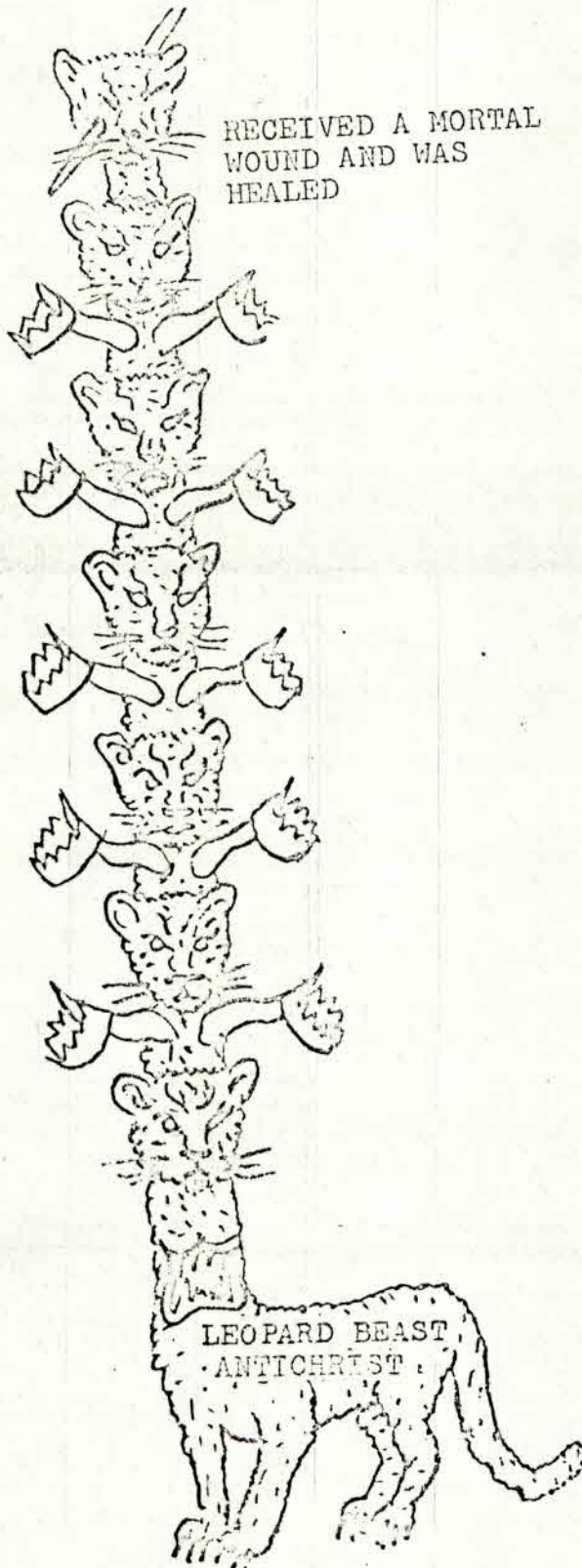
It is all in how you look at it.  
Some people can see two faces in  
this picture; a girl about twenty  
years old; and a woman about  
eighty years old.

Antichrist will also cause  
confusion as to just what he is.  
Most will accept him as the  
answer to the world's problems  
but a few will see him as the  
antichrist.



## ANTICHRIST-LEOPARD BEAST

The thirteenth chapter shows another double. It pictures the counterfeits, the devil, antichrist and false prophet. In chapters 4 and 5 we saw the true God, Christ and the Holy Spirit mysteriously separate and mysteriously the same.



Up from the sea (water) came a leopard beast with the feet of a bear and mouth of a lion (13:1-2). The water is people, multitudes, nations and tongues (17:15). He received power, authority and his seat from the devil (13:2). This beast was, is not, and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (seat of the beast)-(17:8). The seat of the beast is affected when the fifth angel pours out his vial of the wrath of God (16:10). His name is Abaddon or Apollyon (destroyer).

The double narrative shows the bottomless pit opened at that time (9:1-12). This beast killed saints (13:7, 11:7, 12:17). The leopard beast carried the harlot woman Babylon on his back (17:3). See forty-two months (11:2).

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

17 8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

11 2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

11 7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

14 12 Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

16 10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

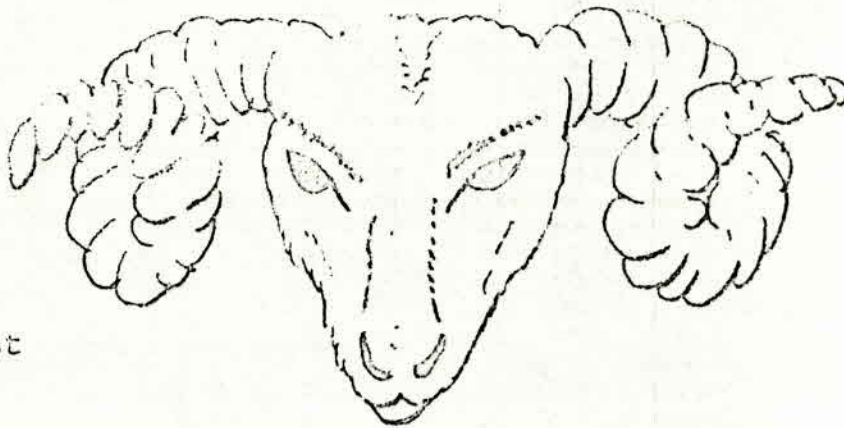
12 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

12 17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.



The false prophet whose symbols of power are two horns came up from the earth (13:11). He had the same power as the leopard beast which came from the sea (water)-(13:1). Water is a symbol for people (17:15). The false prophet made an image of the leopard, put life in it, and made everyone worship it (13:11-15). The leopard received a mortal wound (13:3) but he was healed, by the false prophet.

The beast that carried the harlot was, and is not, and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (17:8). This fits the description of the leopard beast that was, who received a mortal wound, and whose image received life from the two-horned false prophet beast. The antichrist leopard beast was created to counterfeit the destiny of Jesus Christ, but Jesus shall be the victor and cause the leopard antichrist to be cast into the lake of fire. The image or spirit of antichrist is on the earth right now (I John 2:18, I John 4:3, II John 7). He shall ascend in the future at the time of the fifth trumpet (9:1, II Thes. 2:3). The image of antichrist is that spirit which says or teaches that Jesus Christ is anything less than that which He really is, or that especially our efforts in commerce and government create a security and peace. There is no security or peace in anything that does not crown Jesus as the Prince of Peace.



LAMB BEAST FALSE PROPHET



11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

16

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

17

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

14

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

REVELATION 19

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

REVELATION 20

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

REVELATION 15

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

I KINGS 10

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Besides that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

II CHRON 9

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;



## ANTICHRIST-666

At the time of the third angel's message in chapter 14 (the double of the third seal) a warning was given against the worship of the image of the beast. This is connected with the false hope that the commerce rider, with its balances selling wheat and barley, would bring security and peace. The Christians were warned not to commercialize the oil and wine (6:5-6). They were told that commercializing the oil and wine would result in the wine of the wrath of God (14:10). Lest there be a misunderstanding--there is no harm in making tents or working for a living (Acts 18:3). The harm is in putting trust in your commerce or government to provide security and peace (I Thes. 5:3).

The leopard beast and the false prophet beast are destined to be thrown into the lake of fire (19:20). At the first resurrection all those who have not submitted unto the false prophet, which is the beast with two horns, and have not done as he commanded them in the worship of the leopard beast shall rule and reign with Jesus Christ a thousand years (15:2-4, 20:4-6).

The number of the beast, 666, is the number of a man. (13:18). Every man shall be forced to take his mark or his name or the number of his name (13:17). When Solomon, King of Israel, was in the height of his glory he extracted very heavy and oppressive taxes from his subjects. In fact, the taxes were so heavy that they led eventually to the division of his kingdom at his death. The amount of gold he took each year was 666 talents of gold (I Kings 10:14, II Chron. 9:13). The number 666 is symbolic of oppressive taxes due to a strong central government. It is associated with great commerce.

It is the price paid for temporary peace.

The Greek letters:

$$\chi\xi\zeta = 666$$

$$\chi = \text{CHI}$$

$$\xi = \text{XI}$$

$$\zeta = \text{ZETA}$$

In his Bible translation from the Aramaic language, Dr. George M. Lamsa states that the Aramaic letters which represent 666 spell the words Nero Caesar, namely 50, 200, 6, 50, 100, 60, 200.

Nero Caesar and King Solomon had several things in common--they were world leaders, they were in charge of strong central governments, they had large standing armies and powerful navies and they both raised oppressively burdensome taxes.

Most strong governments in our present time fit the same descriptions. They tell their people to put their trust in them for peace, health and security. God said to trust Him. Some governments have so many programs, bureaus, grants, agencies, etc. that the people think that they have no further need of anything.

## REVELATION 12

DEVIL 3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

DEVIL 4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

## 12

DEVIL 7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

DEVIL 9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

## 12

DEVIL 13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

DEVIL 15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

DEVIL 16 And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.



AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

## REVELATION 13

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

## REVELATION 13

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

## REVELATION 13

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

## REVELATION 17

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

## REVELATION 17

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

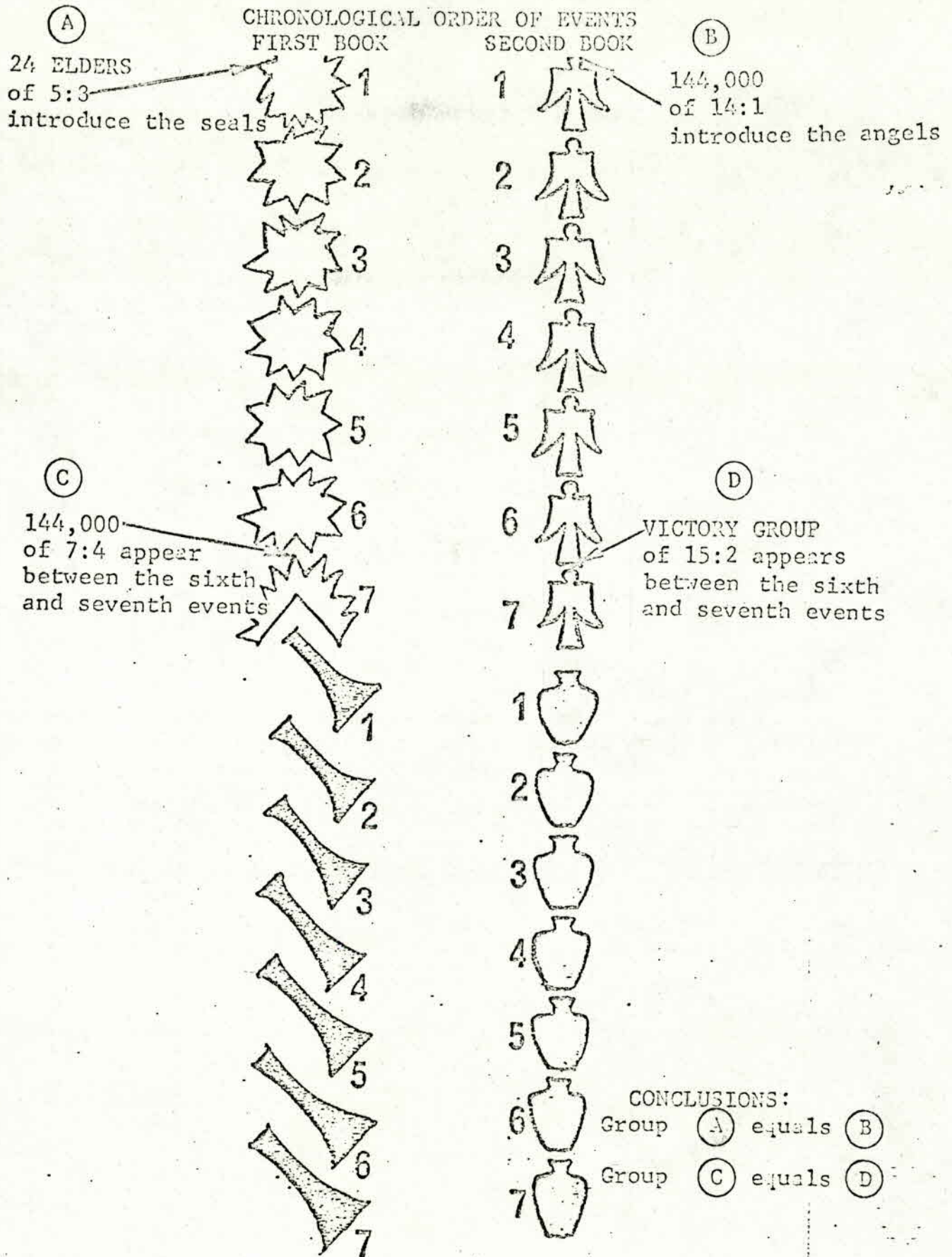
## REVELATION 19

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.







Those who are with the Lamb (Christ) have the Father's name in their foreheads (14:1). Those who worship the leopard antichrist beast have the name of the beast in their right hand or in their forehead (commerce). What your mind (forehead) finds to think on

and what your hand finds to do already has put a mark on you. You presently are marked if you are overwhelmed with fears concerning security, your house, your job, bills, wages, food, etc. or if your mind is occupied with plans concerning things. Are your hands put to tasks of building things for your own security and peace or does your mind turn to thoughts of Jesus Christ and do your hands work for Him?

Everyone in the world already has a mark. Either it is the mark of the Father or of the leopard antichrist beast.



LAMB OF GOD

Paul told the Corinthians that he desired to present them as a chaste virgin to Christ (II Cor. 11:2). The Corinthians were not literal virgins in the natural so the term must be symbolic and have a spiritual meaning (14:4).

Jesus Christ was the firstfruits of them that slept (I Cor. 15:20). Christ was made alive first (I Cor. 15:20). An anointed firstfruit (Christ the firstfruits) came next. Afterwards, at Christ's coming, those who are His will be made alive (I Cor. 15:23). James said that he was a kind of firstfruit (James 1:18). Romans says that the firstfruits are those who have the Spirit (Rom. 8:23). Jeremiah said that Israel was the firstfruit of the increase of the Lord (Jer. 2:3). Those who slept in Israel were released from death at the resurrection of Jesus Christ and they arose as the firstfruits (Matt. 27:52).



AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

## 13

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

## I COR 15

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

## II COR 11

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

## ROM 8

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

## JER 2

3 Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord.

## JAMES 1

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

## REVELATION 5

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

## MATTHEW 27

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

## 5

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

## I PETER 3

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

## EPH 4

8 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?)

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)



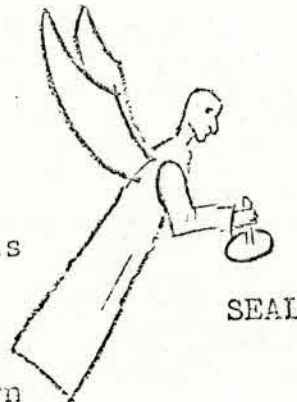
Jesus went to Hades and preached to the spirits in prison at His death (I Peter 3:18-20) and led that captivity captive as His firstfruits (Eph. 4:8-10).

Some people think that the 144,000 who are sealed with power to overcome during the last terrible plagues will only be Jews. That is not what the Bible says. The Revelation says that they are of Israel, not just Jews. They are not confined to Judah. All Jews are Israelites, but not all Israelites are Jews. In fact, Israel is made up of twelve tribes.

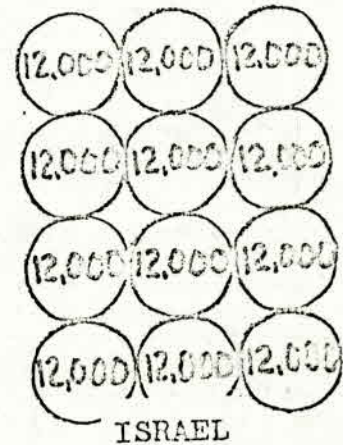
Popular usage also has included the tribe of Benjamin with Judah in the term Jew. That is because Judah and Benjamin joined to form the Southern Kingdom of Judah after the death of Solomon. The ten northern tribes came together and formed Israel. The Northern Kingdom of ten tribes moved from God into idolatry and finally were completely dispersed throughout the world by the Assyrian army in about 721 B.C. They were sold as slaves throughout Turkey, Greece and all Europe.. God knows who these people are now. No doubt there are many millions throughout the world who are natural heirs to the promise and do not know it.

But it is more important to be a spiritual seed of Abraham than a natural one. The promise to Abraham was through faith. Therefore faith is more important than the natural seed (Rom. 4:13-18). When we believe on Him who raised up Jesus from the dead, righteousness is then imputed to us and we are justified, just as Abraham was justified (Rom. 4:19-25). Our circumcision is through the putting off of sins of the flesh by Jesus Christ (Col. 2:11). We who are of the faith are the children of Abraham (Gal. 3:6-9). We are the circumcision (Phil. 3:2-3). Jesus said that those whom Abraham has fathered do love Him (Jesus Christ). If we are Christ's then we are also Abraham's seed and heirs according to the promise (Gal. 3:24-29). The children of the promise are counted as seed, not the children of the flesh (Rom. 9:8). Circumcision of the heart makes a person a real Jew in God's sight (Rom. 2:29, Deut. 10:16).

This sealed group will be far more encompassing than the Jews in the nation of Israel. This group will be placed as salt from a shaker throughout the world.



TWELVE TRIBES





The figure 144,000 could be literal and confined to that relatively small number but it also could be symbolic and represent a much larger group of literal people to be sealed. We presently lean more on the symbolic side of the picture and think that the number 144,000 represents symbolically a much greater number of people for the following reasons:

In 7:4 the number - 144,000 - is not in the oldest manuscripts. It is admitted that the number 144,000 is appropriate in the seventh chapter because twelve times the twelve thousand sealed from each tribe does equal 144,000. Many people believe that the seventh and fourteenth chapter groups are the same because the same number is used in each chapter. However, the addition of these words to the manuscript in 7:4 is probably the reason that the mind of the reader quickly associates the group in 7:4 with the group in 14:1 and in most cases thinks that they are the same.

Also, in reference to the 144,000 in 14:4 are the words "These are those who were not defiled with women; for they are virgins". These words are not in the oldest manuscripts. There is an indication that someone who was very interested in this group of 144,000 must have added the number 144,000 to the group in 7:4 and further added the thought that they were virgins in 14:4.

Concerning the subject of altering the Word of God, we tread on very dangerous ground.

"If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: and if any man shall take away from the words of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the Book of Life, and out of the Holy City and from the things written in this Book." (22:18-19).

Due to the seriousness of the matter, the author makes no comment or conclusions and only reports the facts as they are presently available, in reverent fear of almighty God.

#### ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY-FOUR THOUSAND

1. The number of the group in 7:4 was 12 times 12,000, or 144,000. This would tend to identify with the 144,000 in 14:1 and cause us to think of them as the same group, but the original manuscripts did not say 144,000.

2. They were sealed in the forehead (7:3). This is like those in 14:1 who had their father's name in their foreheads. This would tend to identify the two groups as the same.

3. The 12 times 12,000 in 7:4 were sealed before the destruction which was to come by withholding the power of the winds at the four corners of the world. Also, this sealing is in connection with the opening of the sixth seal which is (as of 1968) the next event to come. This point is different from the first two points and tends to indicate that they are not the same groups because the 144,000 who return with Jesus Christ come with Him to announce the angel messengers of the 14th chapter. In other words, they appear on the scene of historic world events at different times; the group in 14:1 at the first; the group in 7:4 the end of the Christian era of grace.



4. The 144,000 in 14:1 is identified further with the early events by the great thunder (14:2). There was a great thunder when the Lamb opened the seals (6:1) which revealed to us the events of history. This tends to identify the group in 14:1 (144,000) with the first of the Christian era; not the last.

5. The 144,000 in 14:1 are identified even further with the early events of history and the introduction to their display by the harpers harping (14:2). Just before the opening of the seals (5:8) which are doubles for the angel messengers which the 144,000 introduce in 14:1, there were harps (5:8). This tends to identify the 144,000 in 14:1 with the first of the Christian era, not the last.

6. The 144,000 in 14:1 are identified with the early events of history because they sang a new song (5:9). At the opening of the seals which described the events of history starting with the first white horse, they sang a new song (5:9). This too, tends to identify the 144,000 with the first of the Christian era, not the last.

7. The 144,000 in 14:1 are identified with the 24 elders because the 144,000 sang a new song (14:3). Further, no one else could learn the new song except the 144,000 who were redeemed from the earth (14:3). The 24 elders sang the new song along with the four creatures (5:8). Since they are the only ones who could learn (sing) it, the 24 elders and the four living creatures must have been part of the same group, or, they symbolically represent the same group. We understand this by comparing the double narrative which represents the same event (5:3 with 14:3). This tends to identify the 144,000 of 14:1 with the first of the Christian era, not the last.

8. The 144,000 in 14:1 are identified with the 24 elders also were redeemed out of every kindred, tongue, people and nation (5:9). This tends to identify the 144,000 in 14:1 with the first of the Christian era, not the last.

9. The 144,000 in 14:1 were firstfruits unto the Lord. The firstfruits unto the Lord are those who slept (in death) and were released from death at the resurrection of Jesus (Matt. 27:52, I Peter 3:18-20, Eph. 4:8-10, Jer. 2:3, Rom. 8:23, I Cor. 15:2-23). This then is symbolic (or perhaps literal) of the group raised with Jesus Christ when He opened the seven seals to prophetically reveal what was going to take place hereafter (4:1). They were on the scene at the first of the Christian era. The difference is that the 12 times 12,000 group in 7:4 were sealed for the end time. The 144,000 of 14:1 came at the early firstfruits time.

In conclusion, the number 144,000 represents a group. The 24 elders represent the same group. Therefore the numbers must be symbolic because they both represent the same group. Also, the 144,000 of 7:4 is not the same group as is the 144,000 of 14:1.



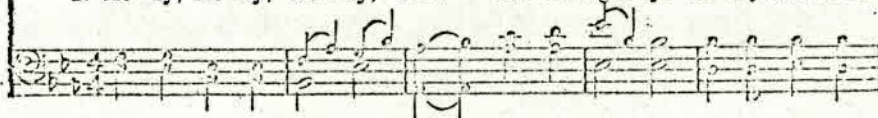
# Holy, Holy, Holy

REGINALD HENNER

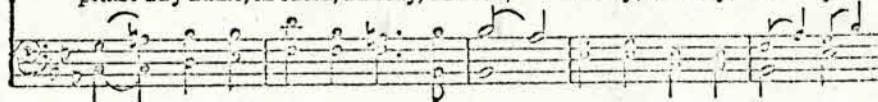
JOHN B. DAVIES



1. Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Lord God Al-might-y! Bar - ly in the
2. Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly! All the saints a - dore Thee, Cast-ing down their
3. Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly! Tho' the darkness hide Thee, Tho' the eye of
4. Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Lord God Al-might-y! All Thy works shall



morn - ing our song shall rise to Thee; Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly!  
 golden crowns a-round the glass-y sea; Cher-u - bim and ser-a-phim  
 sin - ful man Thy glo - ry may not see, On - ly Thou art ho - ly;  
 praise Thy name, in earth, and sky, and sea; Ho - ly, Ho - ly, Ho - ly!



Mer - ci - ful and Might-y! God in Three Per-sons, blest-ed Trin-i - ty!  
 fall-ing down be-fore Thee, Which wert, and art, and ev - er-more shalt be.  
 there is none be-side Thee Per - fect in pow'r, in love, and pu - ri - ty.  
 Mer - ci - ful and Might-y! God in Three Per-sons, blest-ed Trin-i - ty!





# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

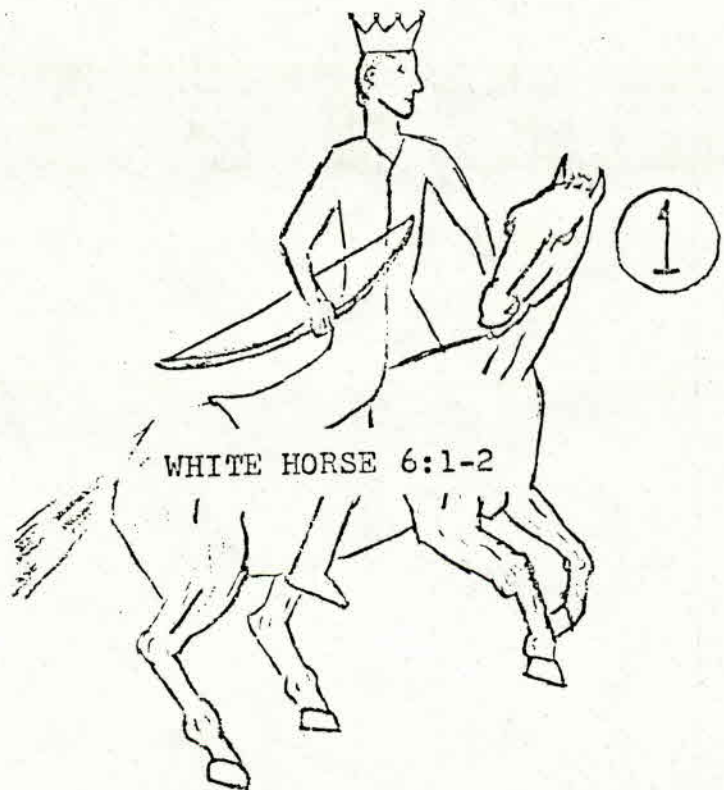
214 - 14:6-7,

## FIRST ANGEL-GOSPEL

This is the first angel in the series of those who have an announcement to make. The word "another" is not in the oldest translations. Count the angels; one, 14:6, two 14:8, three, 14:9. The third angel in 14:9 is identified as the third, so counting backward makes the one in 14:6 the first. By using this counting technique we discover six angels who have messages in perfect doubles or parallel to the opening of the six seals (6:1-7, 7:1-17). See chapter 6:1-2 (the double) for a more complete explanation. The everlasting gospel went forth conquering and to conquer.



GOSPEL 30-70 AD 14:6-7



6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

## REVELATION 15

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for *thou* only *art* holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

## CHAPTER 6

AND I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

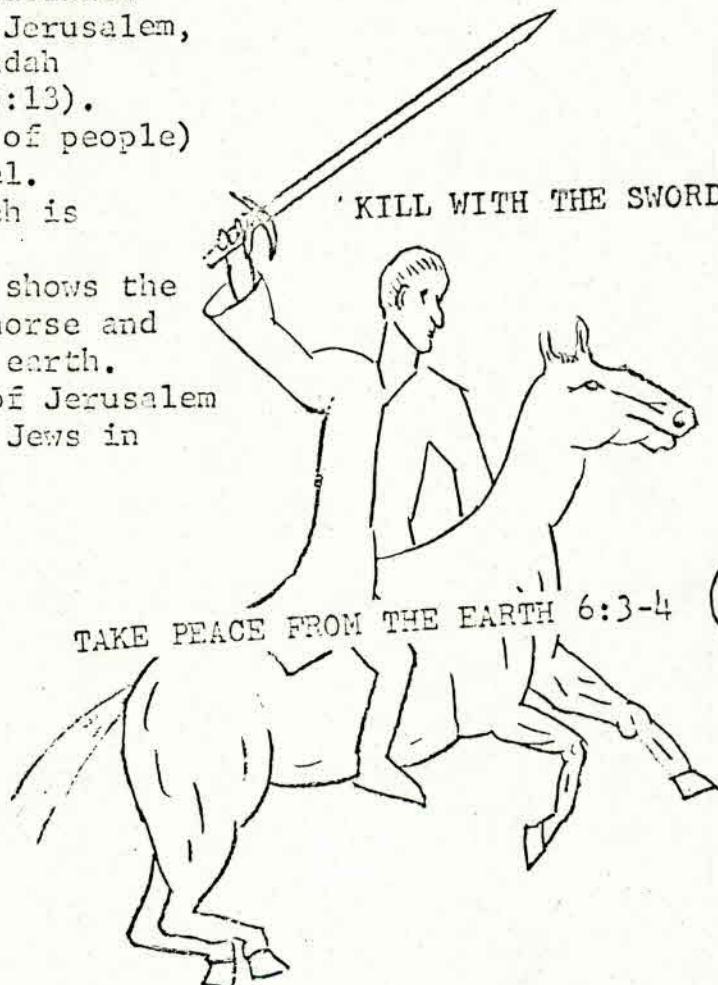


Babylon fell in 534 B.C. It was the place of captivity of Judah. Israel (missing ten tribes) already was dispersed among the nations. The Babylon of Rev. 14:8 was symbolic. Peter wrote from Babylon (1 Peter 5:13)- but Babylon of Chaldea was in ruin so his use had to be symbolic. The great city is identified spiritually as Sodom and Egypt, where our Lord was crucified (11:8). The harlot Babylon is that great city (17:18). In the woman was found the blood of prophets, saints and all slain (18:24). The name of the great city where our Lord was crucified is Jerusalem. Babylon is Jerusalem, which is referred to as Judah (Jer. 13:9, 14:2, 19:7, 35:13). It is a great city (group of people) made up of Judah and Israel. Babylon is Jerusalem, which is symbolic for Judah.

The double narrative shows the second seal when the red horse and rider took peace from the earth. This was the destruction of Jerusalem and the dispersion of the Jews in 70 A.D. by Titus.



BABYLON IS FALLEN 14:8



TAKE PEACE FROM THE EARTH 6:3-4

## REVELATION 14

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

## CHAPTER 13

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

## REVELATION 11

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

## REVELATION 16

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

## I. PETER 5

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Marcus my son.

## CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

## CHAPTER 18

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## THIRD ANGEL--COMMERCE

The third angel is identified as being the third (14:9). This clue allows us to count backward and then forward to identify six angel messengers. They line up perfectly with the opening of the six seals (6:1-17). Each angel in the second part of Revelation

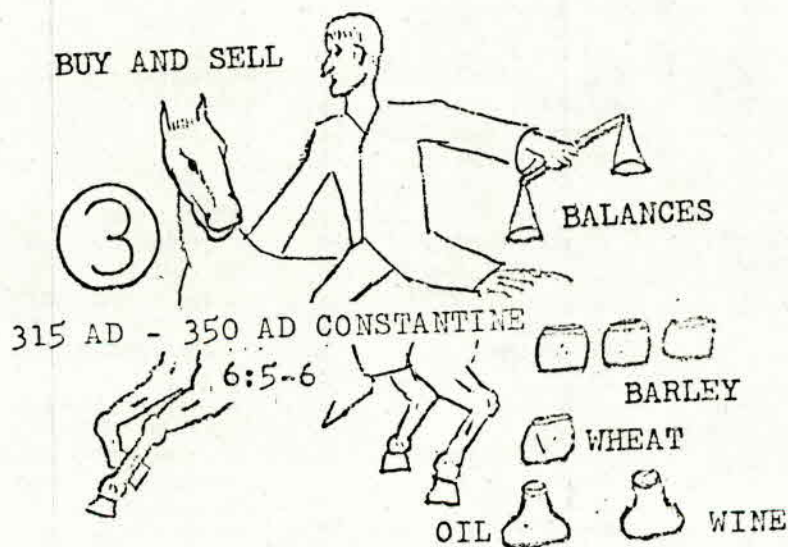
DO NOT WORSHIP THE  
BEAST, HIS IMAGE  
OR RECEIVE  
HIS MARK  
14:9-11



describes the same events as its representative seal (6:1-17) describes in the first part of the book. The third angel brings a warning about worship of the beast or taking his mark (14:9)-(leopard beast). The leopard beast was wounded and his image received life from the false prophet which was the two-horned beast. The false prophet made men receive the mark in their foreheads. Without the mark there could be no buying or selling (13:13-18).

The double narrative connects the buying and selling thought as the black rider with

balances in his hand offers wheat and barley for a penny (6:5-6). It is an easy pitfall for Christians to trade their faith in Jesus Christ and His protection and provision for faith in commercial and government enterprise. Those who line up and give complete allegiance to those systems to the point of neglecting or denying God and His system are promised torment forever (14:11) a double cup of wrath (13:6), to be cast into the lake of fire (19:20). Also see 13:13 (666).



9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

#### REVELATION 13

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

#### REVELATION 18

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

#### REVELATION 19

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

#### REVELATION 19

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

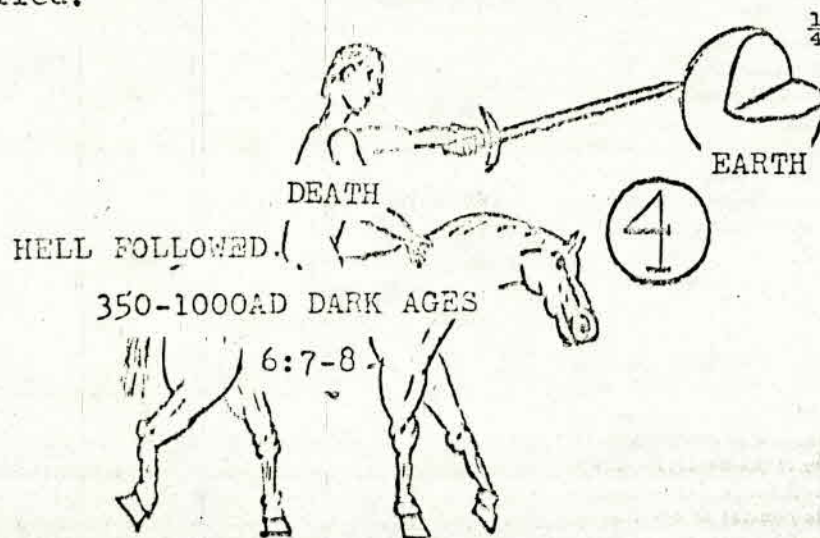
6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
FOURTH ANGEL-DARK AGES

The fourth message of the series in chapter 14 was an introduction, then a voice came from heaven. Patience, a part of faith (14:12) is waiting all the way unto death. There is a blessing for those whose faith carries them all through life. The promise is that death brings rest from labor and the already completed labor follows one who dies (14:12-13). Physical death was a relief to those in the Dark Ages who were in the Lord. Those who keep the commandments of God (14:12) are predestined to a war with the devil (12:17). The patience and faith of saints make them willing to wait for God's judgment to take place on the ungodly (13:10) and to expect and wait for a reward.

The double narrative shows the pale horse whose rider is Death and who was given power to kill one-fourth of the earth. During the Bubonic Plague of the Dark Ages one-fourth of Europe was killed.



④

14:12-13

VOICE

BLESSED ARE THE DEAD

14

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed *are* the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

## REVELATION 13

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

## REVELATION 12

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

## REVELATION 20

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

6

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

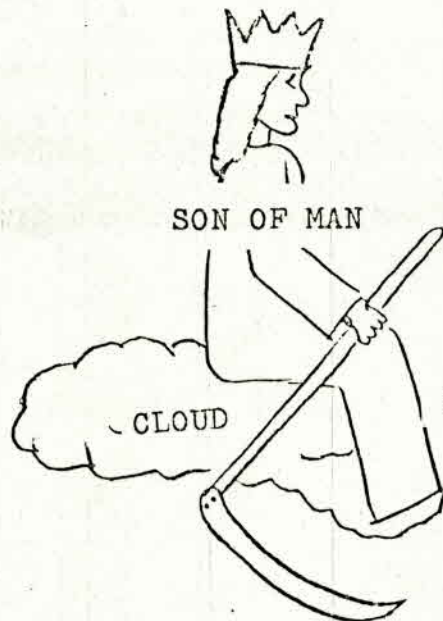
8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
FIFTH ANGEL-PRESENT, HARVEST TIME

14:14-16, FIFTH ANGEL

THRUST THY SICKLE AND REAP



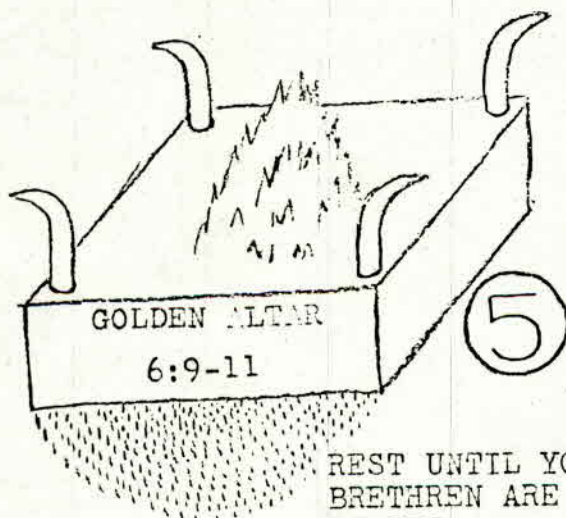
HARVEST IS RIPE 14:14-16

1000 AD TO PRESENT

RENAISSANCE  
RESTORATION

The fifth message in chapter 14 consists of two angel messengers. The Son of Man who is Jesus Christ sat on a white cloud with a crown on His head and a sickle in His hand. On signal from another angel messenger Jesus used His sickle on the earth and it was reaped. This is a symbol of salvation. Every saved person on the earth is saved by Jesus. This great harvest started at the opening of the Renaissance and is still going on in our day. We live at the time of the fifth angel messenger of chapter 14 (14:14-16).

The double narrative shows that we live at the time of the fifth seal (6:9-11). This does not mean that people were not saved during the Dark Ages.



REST UNTIL YOUR  
BRETHREN ARE  
REAPED

## REVELATION 14

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

## JOHN 4

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

## MATT 9

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few;

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth laborers into his harvest.

## MATT 13

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

## MARK 4

26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

## 6

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

## MATT 13

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

## LUKE

## CHAPTER 10

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the laborers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth laborers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.



It does indicate that the real harvest takes place during the Renaissance and that we are living in the harvest time. Jesus likened the needy people unto grain. He said to pray for laborers to enter the field to harvest (Matt. 9:36-38, Luke 10:1-5, John 4:34-38, Mark 4:26-29). Jesus said that the good and bad ones would grow up together. The harvest is the end of the world. The bad ones would be removed and punished. Then the righteous shall shine in the kingdom (Matt. 13:36-43).

We have been taught that the good ones would be removed (raptured) and then the bad ones would burn (judgment). Matthew 13 indicates that the order of events is reversed. The double narrative shows those who have been harvested are placed under the protection of the golden altar. They are impatient and pray for a quick end of things, but are told to wait because God has more work to do (6:9-11). God wants to finish the harvest of salvation of souls before He brings about the day of His wrath.

We suspect that there will be many students of the doubles of Revelation who will move out into new ministry in these final days. They will be equipped with the increased knowledge of the plan of God as revealed by the double or parallel look at Revelation. Because of the fulfillment of past events as shown in the prophecy the students will have greater faith to believe God for the fulfillment of future events. Thus a great value of the doubles is the knowledge that God is in charge and that He will finish the job of redemption and perfection of His chosen ones. As events of destruction and terror come upon the earth in these last days the Christian who has studied the doubles of Revelation will put his faith in the protecting hand of God. We think that many Christians will teach and encourage others to put whole and complete confidence in God. We pray that teachers, preachers and ministers will be greatly encouraged by these doubles of Revelation and the fulfillment which they represent. God is still in charge.

How many times does a coincidence happen before it is discovered that it is more than a coincidence? By now, the Book of Revelation has been presented in doubles and parallels time and time again. Every event in the first part of the book has been seen to have an exact parallel double in the second part. Somewhere along the route the reader probably has said, "There is more to this than just coincidence!" We believe that the unfolding of this basic new truth about the Book of Revelation has occurred at this time because God has established it and it will shortly come to pass (Gen. 41:32).

As the end time draws nearer we believe that individuals will receive the witness of the Spirit and they will in turn recommend this new truth to their loved ones. After a while all of God's called and chosen will know that very shortly Jesus Christ will set things of this world in the proper order and He shall rule as the King of Kings. We will sit with Him in His throne. While the opportunity is still available, try to convince your friends to join up on the winning side.

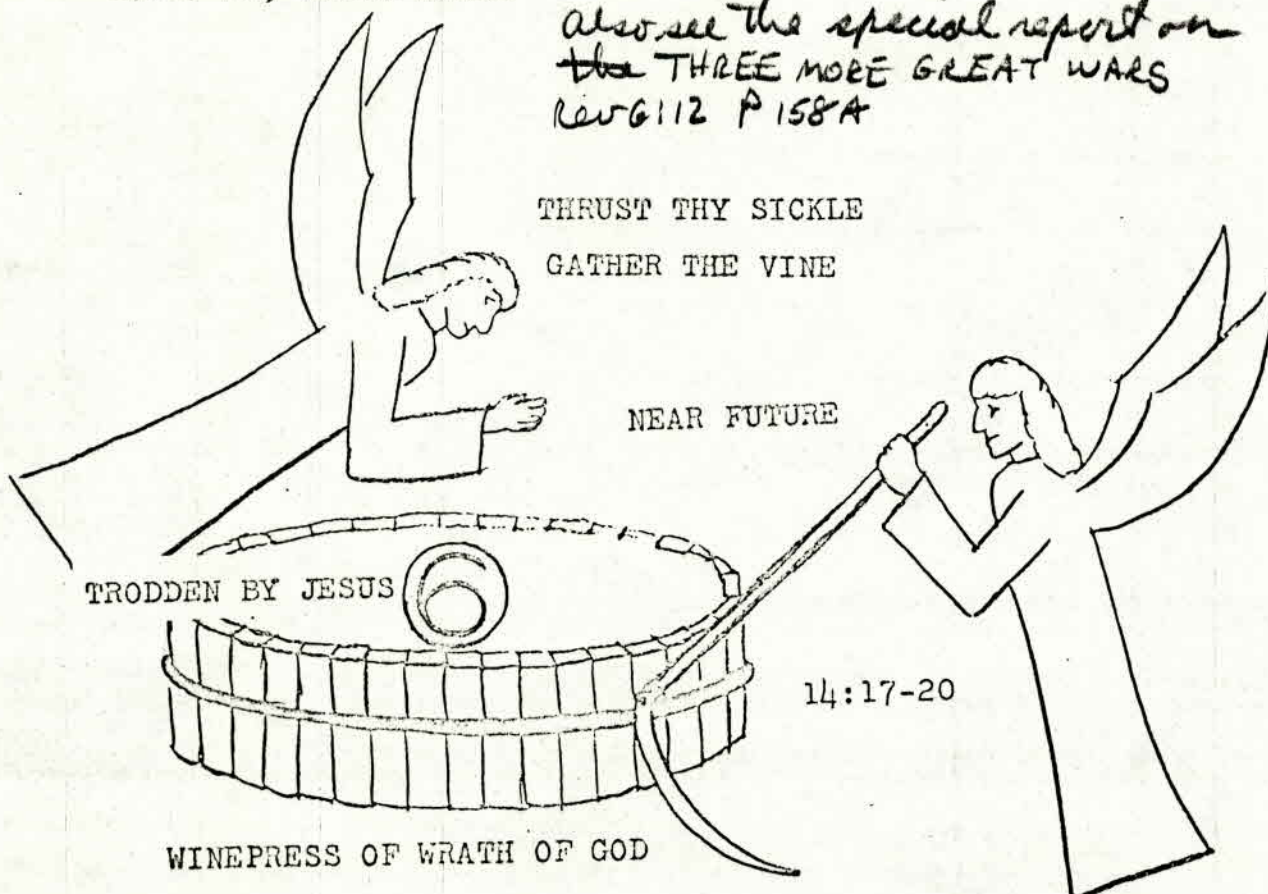
**These discoveries are destined to revolutionize some points of doctrine and theology before the soon return of Jesus Christ. Men and women are becoming God's anointed.**



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
SIXTH ANGEL-FUTURE, WRATH OF GOD

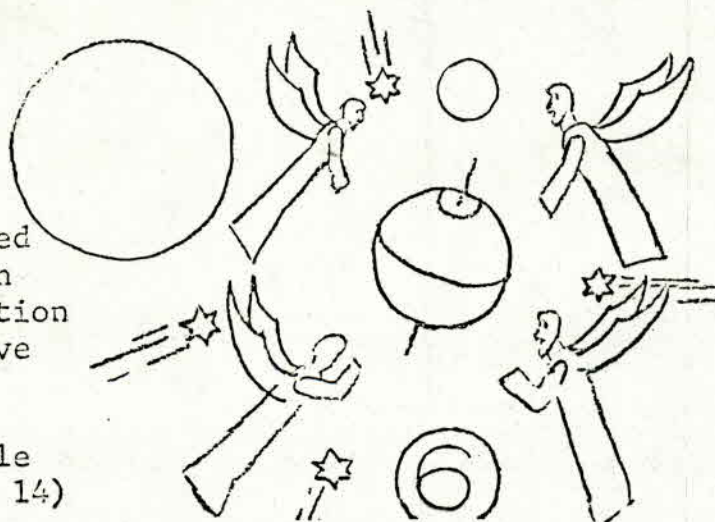
14:17-20, SIXTH ANGEL

*also see the special report on  
the THREE MORE GREAT WARS  
REV 6:12 P 158A*



The sixth message in chapter 14 is the same as, or double for the sixth seal (6:12). It shows the destruction which is about to take place on the earth. This is the wrath of God (14:19). The winepress of the wrath of God was trodden by Jesus Christ (19:15).

Concerning these final times, Jesus Christ said that the sun would be darkened (6:12) and the heavens shaken (6:14) following the tribulation of those times (the first five seals)-(Matt. 24:29). These are the events described in opening the sixth seal (double for sixth message in chapter 14) (6:12-17).



DAY OF THE WRATH OF THE LAMB

14

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

## REVELATION 19

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

## MATT 24

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

6

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

## AMOS 5

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?



## SIXTH ANGEL-FUTURE, WRATH OF GOD

Then after that the sign of the Son of Man shall appear in Heaven. People of the earth will mourn (6:15-17). They will see the Son of Man (Jesus Christ) coming in the clouds (3:17). As He comes He shall send trumpets (3:6, Joel 2:1, 11:15), the seven trumpets of Revelation, upon the earth (Matt. 24:31) and the elect shall be gathered from the four winds (7:1-9). The fig tree is given as a sign that as surely as you see the start of a season you know the rest of the season shall come to pass (Matt. 24:32, Rev. 6:13). All these signs given in the discourse by Jesus concerning the end in Matt. 24:29-33 are the same signs relating to the sixth seal (double for sixth message in chapter 14).

The generation that sees the angels gather the grapes of wrath is the same generation that shall see the end of things. The winepress of the wrath of God (14:19) is the same thing as the great day of His wrath (6:17).

The gathering together of the elect (Matt. 24:31) from the four winds was accomplished so that they could be sealed in order to have the power to stand the blowing of the trumpets yet to sound.

There is no indication of a resurrection (rapture) which would occur to keep the Christians from going through the horror and destruction of the sixth angel messenger who will bring the winepress of the wrath of God. The seven golden vials which follow have indications that Christians are right there, though not affected by the horror. The evil antichrist leopard beast will arise at the sound of the fifth trumpet, which is the same as the fifth golden vial, and we are told that Jesus Christ will not return until after that man of sin is revealed. That must then be after the fifth trumpet (fifth golden vial)-(II Thes. 2:3, Rev. 9:1).

The second chapter of Joel connects the thought of the day of the Lord (Joel 2:1) with the events which are to take place at the opening of the sixth seal (Joel 2:28-32), the double of the winepress of God (14:17-20).



## CHAPTER 1

THE word of the Lord that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the Lord; the priests, the Lord's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord,

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 2

BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.



28 ¶ And it shall come to pass afterward, *that* I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Lord come.

32 And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.

#### CHAPTER 3

**F**OR, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: *thither* cause thy mighty ones to come down, O Lord.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: for the Lord dwelleth in Zion.

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

231

## Mine Eyes Have Seen the Glory

JULIA WARD HOWE

WILLIAM STEFFEN



1. Mine eyes have seen the glo - ry of the com - ing of the Lord; He is
2. I have seen Him in the watch-fires of a hun-dred circling camps; They have
3. He has sound-ed forth the trumpet that shall nev - er sound re-treat; He is
4. In the beau-ty of the lil - ies Christ was born a - cross the sea, With a



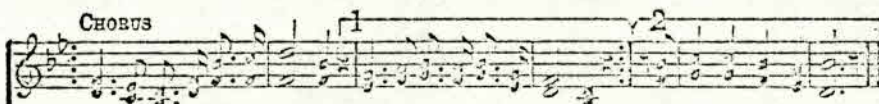
tram-pling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored; He hath loosed the  
build - ed Him an al - tar in the eve-ning dews and damps; I can read His  
sift - ing out the hearts of men be - fore His judg-ment seat. O be swift, my  
glo - ry in His hos - om that trans-fig-ures you and me; As He died to



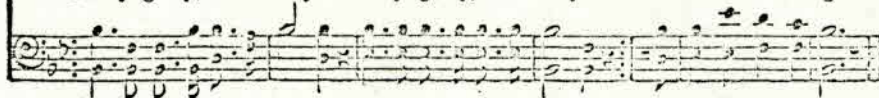
fate - ful light-ning of His ter - ri-ble swift sword; His truth is march-ing on.  
righteous sen-tence by the dim and flar-ing lamps; His day is march-ing on.  
soul, to an-swer Him! be ju - bi-lant, my feet! Our God is march-ing on.  
make men ho - ly, let us die to make men free; While God is march-ing on.



### CHORUS



Glo-ry! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! Glory! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! His truth is marching on.  
Glo-ry! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! Glory! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! His day is marching on.  
Glo-ry! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! Glory! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! Our God is marching on.  
Glo-ry! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! Glory! glory, hal-le-lu-jah! While God is marching on.

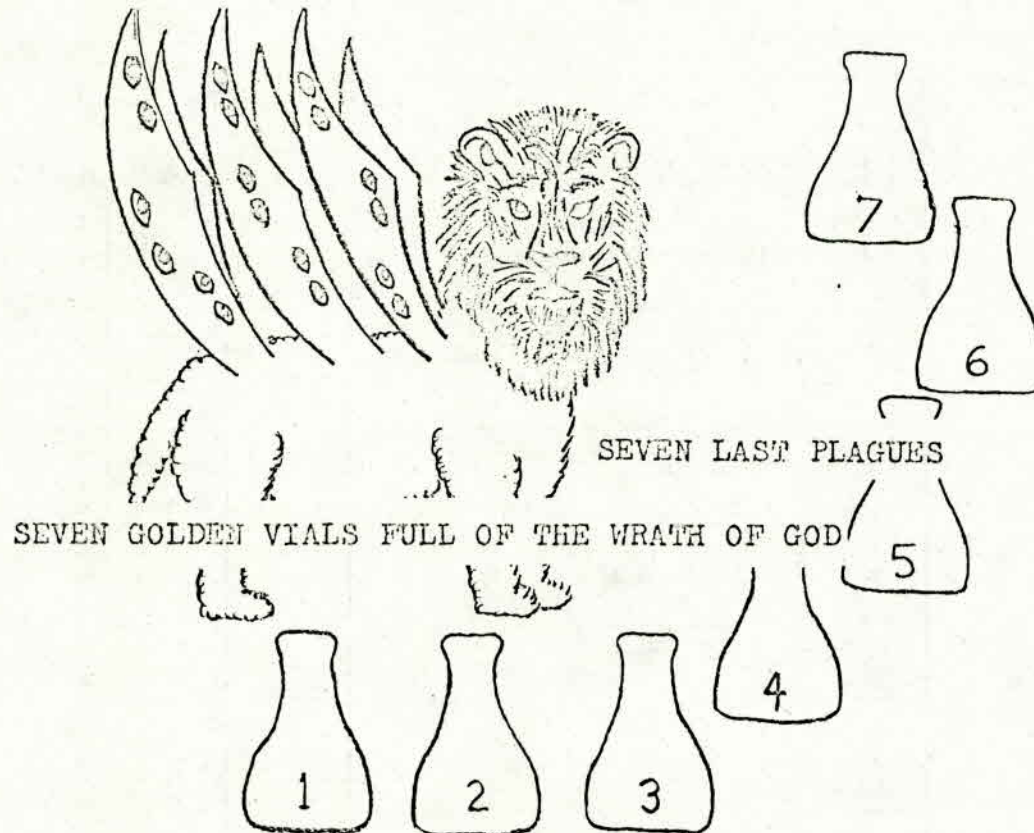




# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

232 - 15:1-8, SEVENTH MESSENGER - SEVEN GOLDEN VIALS

The introduction to the seven last plagues golden vials full of the wrath of God is in Chapter 15:1-8. The double narrative introduction to the seven last plague trumpets to be blown is in Chapter 7:9-17 and 8:1-6.



Seven angel messengers had the seven last plagues, the wrath of God (15:1). A multitude stood on the sea of glass (15:2) which the double narrative shows as having been seen before the throne (4:6). Also the New Jerusalem appeared as clear glass (21:18). The multitude sang the song of Moses and of the Lamb (15:3). The double narrative shows that it was sung with a loud voice (7:10). The people were from all nations, kindreds and tongues (7:9). They were clothed in white robes and had palms in their hands (7:9). All the angels and the 24 elders sang a refrain (7:11-12).



## CHAPTER 15

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for *thou* only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

## REVELATION 4

6 And before the throne *there was* a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

## REVELATION 13

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

## CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

## REVELATION 5

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

## CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters.

## REVELATION 21

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

## REVELATION 11

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

## REVELATION 21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

9. After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

## CHAPTER 8

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

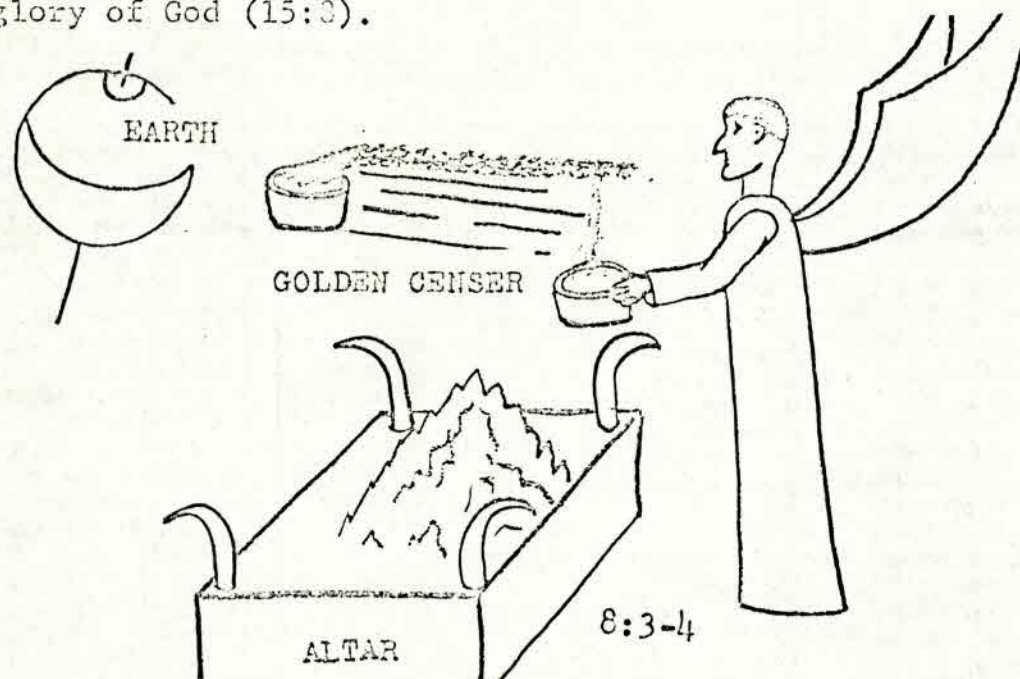


We think that the great body of worshippers is the Bride of Christ. (those who have fallen asleep in Christ). They know that they soon will unite with the Body of Christ and will rule and reign with Christ for a thousand years.

The temple of the tabernacle of the testimony was opened (15:5). The double narrative shows that the seventh seal was opened and there was silence in heaven for about half an hour (8:1). Seven angels came out of the temple with the seven last plagues (15:6) and were given seven golden vials filled with the wrath of God (15:7). The double narrative shows that the seven angels were given seven trumpets (8:2).

The temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened (15:5). John received a measuring stick to measure the temple to determine the time (11:1). The temple of God was opened and the ark was seen. One of the four beasts (created beings) which was before the throne (5:8) gave the golden vials to the angels (15:7, 8:2). We do not know which beast it was.

The double narrative of the introduction to the seven trumpets shows that an angel mixed the prayers of the saints with incense and offered them up before God (8:3-4). In the introduction of the seven vials we also see that the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God (15:8).



No man could enter the temple until the plagues were finished (15:8). The angel took the censer in which he had offered the prayers of the saints and the incense, put fire in it and threw it at the earth. It caused noise, thunder, lightening and an earthquake (8:5).

The voice came out of the temple (15:1), the measurements of which have a prophetic meaning (11:1-2). The wrath of God had been stored up and withheld for as long as possible (14:10, 15:1, 15:1, 15:7).

## CHAPTER 16

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

## CHAPTER 15

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

## 15

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

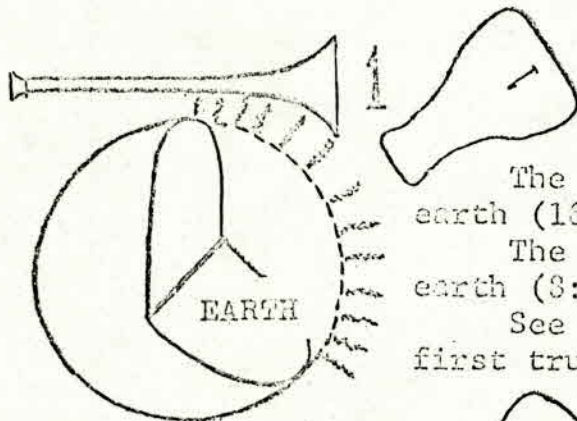
## REVELATION 11

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

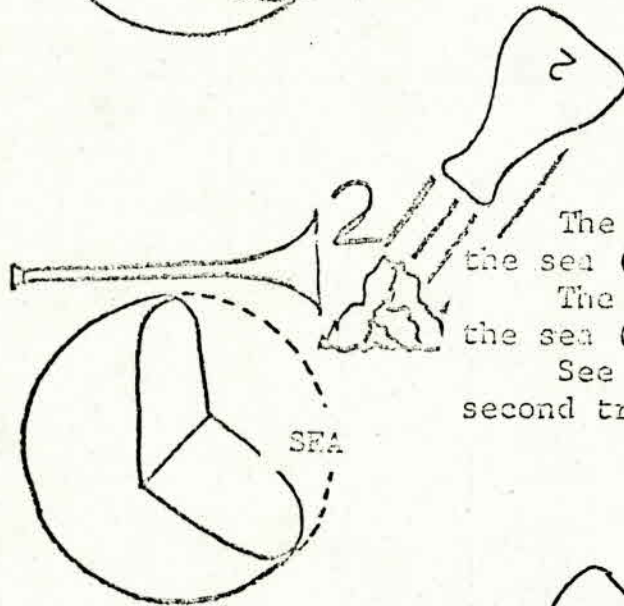
236 16:2-7, FIRST, SECOND, THIRD GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH



The first vial was poured on the earth (16:2)-(first part).

The first trumpet also sounded on earth (8:7)-(second part).

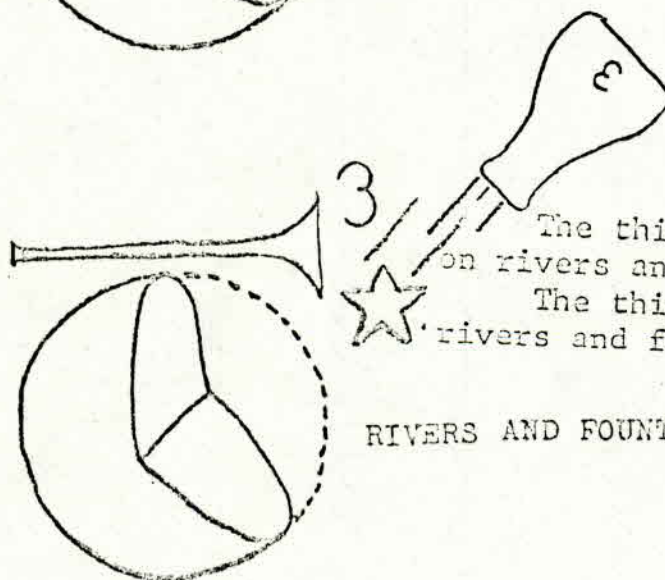
See the reference under the first trumpet (8:7).



The second vial was poured on the sea (16:3)-(first part).

The second trumpet also sounded on the sea (8:8)-(second part).

See the reference under the second trumpet (8:8).



The third vial was poured out on rivers and fountains of water (16:4).

The third trumpet also sounded on rivers and fountains of water (8:10-11).

RIVERS AND FOUNTAINS OF WATERS.

16

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and *upon* them which worshipped his image.

16

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead *man*: and every living soul died in the sea.

16

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

8

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

8

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

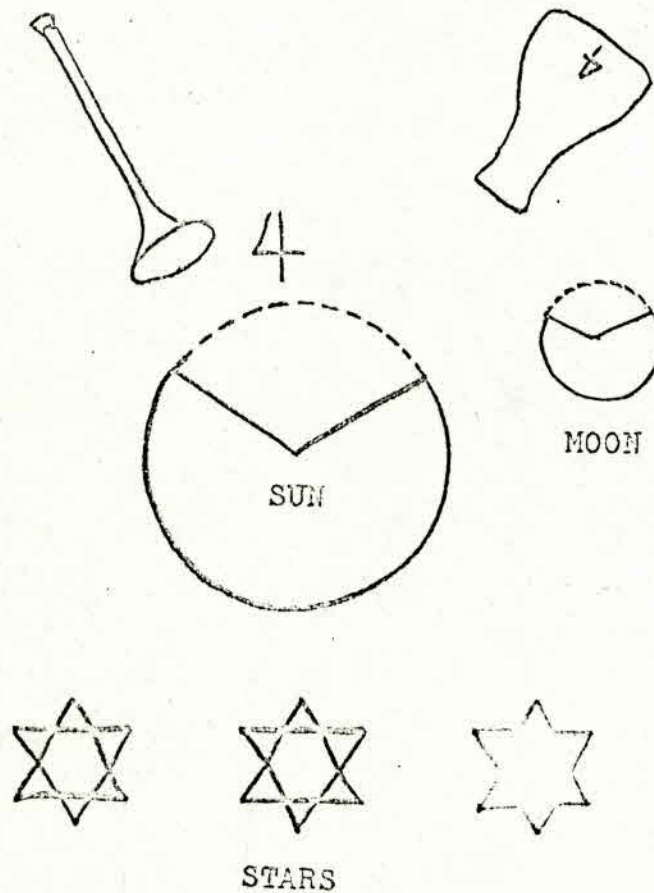


REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
FOURTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH

The fourth vial was poured on the sun (16:8)--(first part of Revelation).

The fourth trumpet also sounded on the sun, moon, stars (8:12-13) (second part).

See the reference on the fourth trumpet (8:12-13).



## FOURTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH

16

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

8

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!



REVELATION MAKES SENSE

240 - 16:10-11, FIFTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH

The fifth vial was poured on the seat of the beast (16:10)-  
(first part of Revelation).

The fifth trumpet also sounded on the bottomless pit (9:1-12)  
(second part)

See the reference on the fifth trumpet (9:1-12).



SEAT OF THE BEAST (BOTTOMLESS PIT)

## REVELATION 16

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

## CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron: and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE

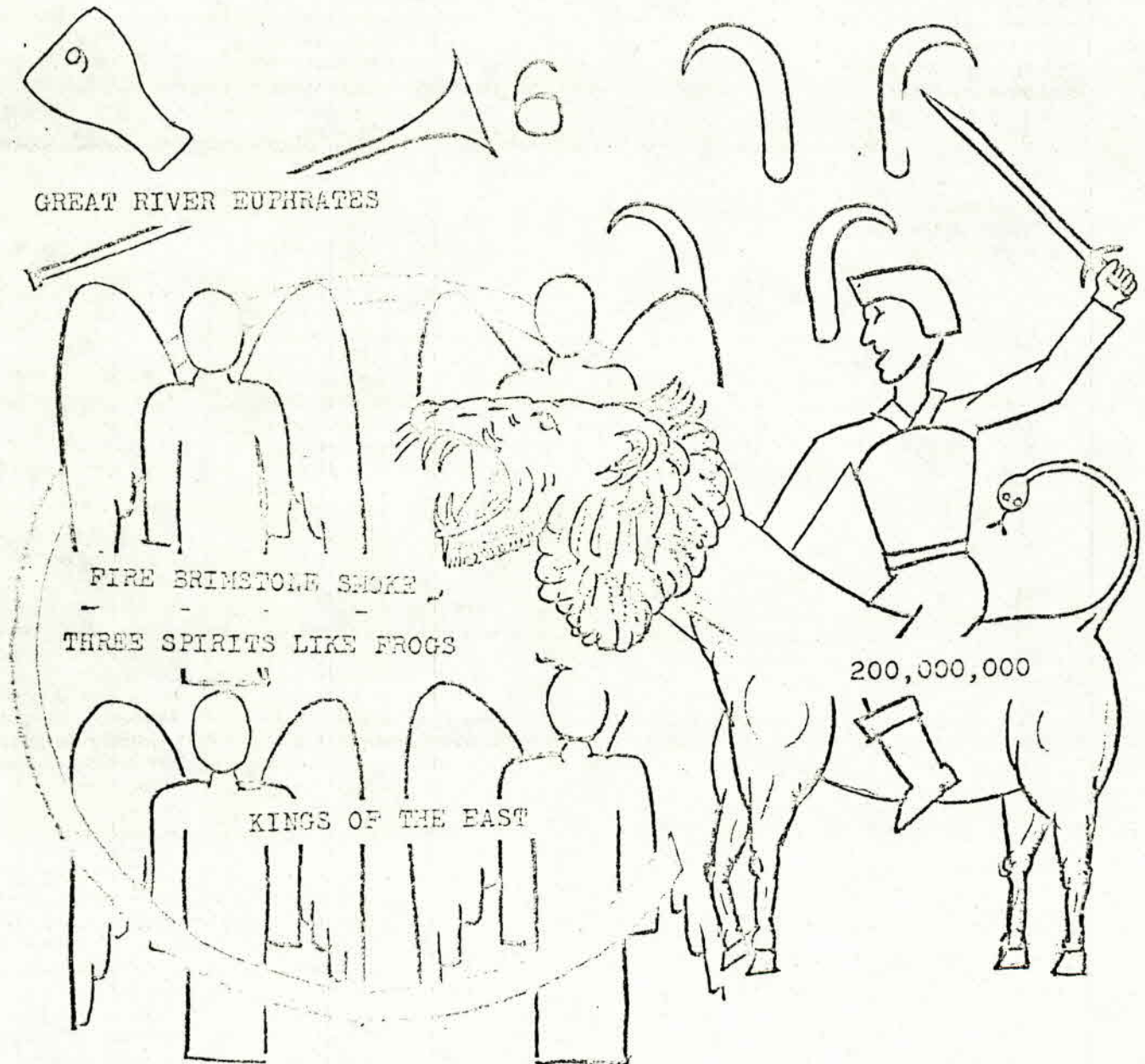
242 - 16:12-14, SIXTH SOLDIER VIAL OF WRATH

*also see the special report - THREE MORE GREAT WARS, Rev 6:12 P158A*

The sixth vial was poured on the great river Euphrates (16:12-14) - (~~first~~<sup>second</sup> part of Revelation).

The sixth trumpet was also sounded on the Great River Euphrates (9:13-21) - (~~second~~<sup>first</sup> part).

See the write-up under the sixth trumpet (9:13-21). (P.172)



ARMAGEDDON

## 16

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

## 9

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.



## SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON

A special message came forth after the sixth and before the seventh vials were poured (16:15-16). The message was that ~~Jesus~~<sup>Christ</sup> is going to come as a thief--keep watching, keep your garments white by being washed in the blood of the Lamb (7:14). The nations were gathered to fight the battle of Armageddon (16:15-16). Keeping one's garments white is a message to Christians who are present after the fifth vial and during the pouring of the sixth. The battle of Armageddon is at the conclusion of the pouring out of the wrath of God from the sixth vial. It is just before the seventh vial which ushers in the thousand years of peace.

The double narrative shows: A special messenger comes forth after the sixth and before the seventh trumpets are sounded (10:1-11, 11:1-14). The message is that ~~Jesus~~<sup>Christ</sup> is going to come for His witnesses. A history of the witnesses is provided. The nations which came from the Euphrates were gathered to a great battle (9:13-21). The nations of the world will be gathered to battle at Armageddon.

## CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF EVENTS

## FIRST BOOK

## SECOND BOOK

6th Seal - Battle  
of Jehoshephat



SPECIAL MESSENGER  
Rev. 10:1-11 and 11:1-14  
Between the Sixth  
and Seventh Event



SPECIAL MESSAGE  
Rev. 16:15-16  
Between the Sixth  
and Seventh Event

Battle of  
Armageddon

1000 YEARS OF PEACE

Third battle for Gog and Magog



## Rev. 16:

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Does this word refer to the preceding group who are to watch and keep their garments? Or, to the group in V 14 the world which is going to the battle of the day of God? Presently, I suspect that it refers to the group in V 14 (nations to battle) but one observer in our class thinks the word "them" refers to the Christians who keep their garments. His conclusion is that Armageddon is a place of safety for the Christians rather than the traditional understanding that it is a place of battle of the nations.

The word "them" in V 16 is plural and "nations" in V 14 is plural but the subject in V 16 is singular - which is a reason for connecting V 14 and 16. Phillips in his translation believes this so strongly that he actually reversed the order of the scriptures - translating V 14 then 16 and then 15.

Moving beyond the question - is Armageddon a place of battle or a place of safety? - one conclusion can be drawn, - it occurs at the time of the battle of Jehoshaphat Joel 3:1-2 and II Chron. 20:20 indicates that both the good and the bad were there.

## Rev. CHAPTER 10:

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

## Rev. 10:

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

## CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

## Rev. 11:

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud: and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

Special messenger with a special message parallel to Rev. 16:15 I come.

John's second prophecy - Chap. 12 to 16 introduced 7 Angel messengers & 7 Vials.

Zechariah 3:1-4 (1) (2) (3)

1260 TEMPLE

2 3 1/2 ALTAR

3 3 1/2 WORSHIP

Resurrection (Rapture) just in the beginning of the Seventy-Last Trump.

ZECH 3:1-8

First book in hand of God, Rev. 5:2 introduced 7 Seals & 7 Trumpets.



These nations will fight in the battle of Jehoshaphat, <sup>against Israel,</sup> ~~and Israel~~

~~SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON~~  
These nations will loose the battle of Jehoshaphat. Israel will win.

Jacob's first son was Reuben. Jacob's name was changed to Israel and Reuben was the father of one of the tribes of Israel. Gog was a descendant of Reuben (I Chron. 5:4). After the great flood, Noah's son Japeth had a son named Magog (Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). The sons of Japeth were Gentiles; therefore Magog is a Gentile nation (Gen. 10:5). Bible historians tell us that Magog settled in the north of Asia and north of Europe in an area formerly called Scythia which is now Russia. Dr. Lamsa translates Magog from the Aramaic as being Mongolia. Gog later joined himself to Magog in the same area. Thus we see the seed of Israel (Gog) joining itself to the seed of the Gentiles (Japeth). Lamsa translates Gog from the Aramaic into China.

Gog (China, Russia) is destined to rule over Meschech, who was a son of Japeth (gentile)-(Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). Meschech settled the area of Moschi on the border of Armenia (Russia). This already has happened.

Gog (China, Russia) rules over Tubal, who was a son of Japeth (a gentile)-(Gen. 10:2, I Chron. 1:5). Tubal settled modern Georgia (Russia) between the Caspian and Euxine Seas. This also is in the past.

Gog (China, Russia) will gather Persia. Persia is Iran on the east side of the Persian Gulf. This has not yet occurred as of 1968 but Iran is tied economically to Russia presently. *Sells oil to Russia.*

Gog (China, Russia) will gather Ethiopia, which lies to the south of Egypt and has the same name today. Ethiopians are descendants of Ham, and the country sometimes includes Egypt. This has not occurred yet. *Now occurring, as Russia takes power from Haile Selassie.*

Gog (China, Russia) will gather Libya, which is around Cyrene (Acts. 2:10)-(Modern Tripoli) on the North African coastline of the Mediterranean Sea, excluding Egypt. This has not occurred yet but presently Russian ships are building up the seaports in Libya.

Gog (China, Russia) will gather Gomer. Gomer was the eldest son of Japeth (Gen. 10:2-3) from whom the Celtic family of nations came. Celts are peoples in the British Isles, Spain and through East Germany to Asia Minor (Turkey). They are mainly Highland Scots, Irish, Welsh, English and those people of Western Europe. As of 1963 we expect Britain to turn to Russia in order to survive because her monetary and commercial systems will collapse and she shall be rebuilt by the Communist nations.

Gog (China, Russia) will gather Togarmah. Togarmah was a son of Gomer from Japeth (gentiles). Togarmah was the ancient name of Armenia. Ezekiel said that these people would be from the northern part of Togarmah (Armenia)-(Ezek. 38:6). The separation of North and South Armenia in the 19th Century and its supernatural occurrences are best told in the book The Shekarian Story, available from the Full Gospel Business Men's Fellowship, 336 S. Figueroa St. Los Angeles, California U.S.A. This story occurred in the last of the 19th Century.



14 This is literal Then Russia and China will wage war with Israel on the edge of the Medeteranian Sea. If this is symbolic or spiritual then occult psychic powers will invade the U.S.A. from the N.W. (California). Perhaps both!

247

## BATTLE OF JEHOSEPHAT FIRST (SIXTH SEAL) BEFORE ARMAGEDDON (SIXTH VIAL)

~~SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON~~ Jehoshephat

### EZEKIEL

#### CHAPTER 38

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put heels into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwall'd villages: I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates.

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land: it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

Rev. 6:12 mighty earthquake. Joel 3:12 (2:28)

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

U.S.A.?  
melting pot?

Sixth Seal  
Rev. 6:15

Jehoshephat  
II Chron 20:22-27

start of the trump  
and vial plagues of  
Rev. 8:7 9:18

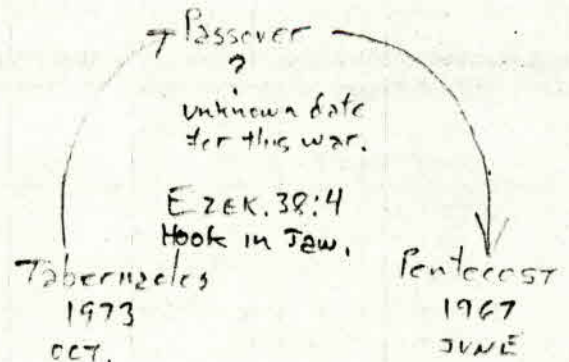
This leads to  
Armageddon the  
Sixth plague Re  
16:16 and Ezek  
39:2 confirms.

spiritually  
against U.S.A.  
literally against  
Israel.

Amos 9:8 U.S.A.?

U.S.A.?

U.S.A. has no  
walls, bars or gates.  
Cities in Europe and  
Mid East Israel  
do have walls.



All of these wars could be  
battles of one war - the  
war of Jehoshephat. Thus,  
we may be in it now.



*Some*

Russia will gather together Armenia, Georgia, ~~the~~ Arabs, Ethiopia (Ethiopia at times was united with Egypt), the coast of North Africa, the British Isles and the Celtic nations from France through Turkey. It could indicate all of Europe. The Russians will make war machines from wood to escape radar detection. A new process has been developed recently to impregnate wood with plastic. Then the wood is hardened by atomic radiation and becomes stronger than most metals.

**THESE NATIONS WILL WIN THE BATTLE OF JEHOSHAPHAT**

Sheba, Dedan and Tarshish shall stand with Israel against Gog (China, Russia). Sheba was the son of Raamah, son of Cush, son of Ham. Sheba settled the shores of the Persian Gulf where the Chaldeans ~~were~~ are located. Dedan was a son of Raamah, son of Cush (Gen. 10:7, I Chron. 1:9) and probably settled in the same general area as Sheba.

Tarshish was in Spain (Tartessus). Ezekiel referred to it (Ezek. 27:12) as supplying the commercial items to Tyre (silver, iron, tin, lead). In the Book of Chronicles, Tarshish was available from the Red Sea, not from the Mediterranean. (In addition to the Spanish Tarshish)-(II Chron. 20:36). Solomon's ships went to Tarshish for gold, silver, ivory, apes and peacocks (I Kings 10:22). This would indicate India. The conclusions about Tarshish are that the merchants of Tarshish are those who trade with Israel in ships. Spain is probably one of the countries in the Mediterranean. Other Tarshish trade probably came through the Red Sea on its way from India. Present day Tarshish would be those nations who trade with Israel in commerce. Israel will align commercially with the Chaldeans on the Persian Gulf. This indicates that Jordan, Lebanon, Syria and Iraq will fall to Israel, placing the whole ancient fertile crescent under Israel's rule. The vast kingdom of Babylon will rise up again this time with Jews as the head in Jerusalem. In 1968 Israel started trade with Jordan by shipping 20,000 tons of oranges. Greater trade will follow.

The communistic trends of the British Isles indicate that she is leaning toward Russia. European nations refuse to trade with Britain due to the French influence of De Gaulle in the Common Market. In addition Great Britain has devaluated the pound, leaving as her only political recourse joining in commercial traffic with Russia for survival. The prophetic position of France, Italy and Greece is not clear because of the mingling of peoples and because we see through a glass darkly.

Also the position of the Western Hemisphere is not clear except as these peoples trade with Israel they will become part of Tarshish. Spain will turn against Europe and toward Israel and join in her trade with the western world. Since Spain controls the shipping route from Israel to the west through the Straits of Gibraltar, she will be the object of intense political favoritism by the U.S. and she will join in that Israel-Western World Alliance. *Some believe that Tarshish and the young lions Ezek 38:13 indicates the British commonwealth of nations. Presently I believe England (Ephraim Ephraim) will be left out of the winning side Rev. 7:4-8. Ephraim (ENGLAND) and Dan (Denmark) are not among those to be blessed.*



# THREE MORE GREAT WARS

1. Jehoshaphat (WW III) Joel 3:1-2, 2:28. Rev 6:12 Sixth Seal
2. Armageddon Rev 16:16 - End of war starts 1000 year millennium of peace.
3. War of the Second Death (After the 1000 years) Rev. 20:8

249

## SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON

### EZEKIEL 39

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel: and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests: for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

↑ ARMAGEDDON  
6th vial, Rev 16:16

Rev 19:17 follows to the  
Supper of the great God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamon-nah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name:

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations:

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

In Rev. 20:8 Gog and Magog come for a third time after the end of the 1000 years.

more literally. I will turn the back, and draw thee with a hook of six teeth or six plagues. Indicates the battle of Armageddon Rev 16:1 will occur after 6 plagues. From the battle of Jehoshaphat Ezek 39:4 to Armageddon 39:2 there will be six trumpets and six vials of wrath (plagues) - a perfect parallel in Rev 6:12-11:15

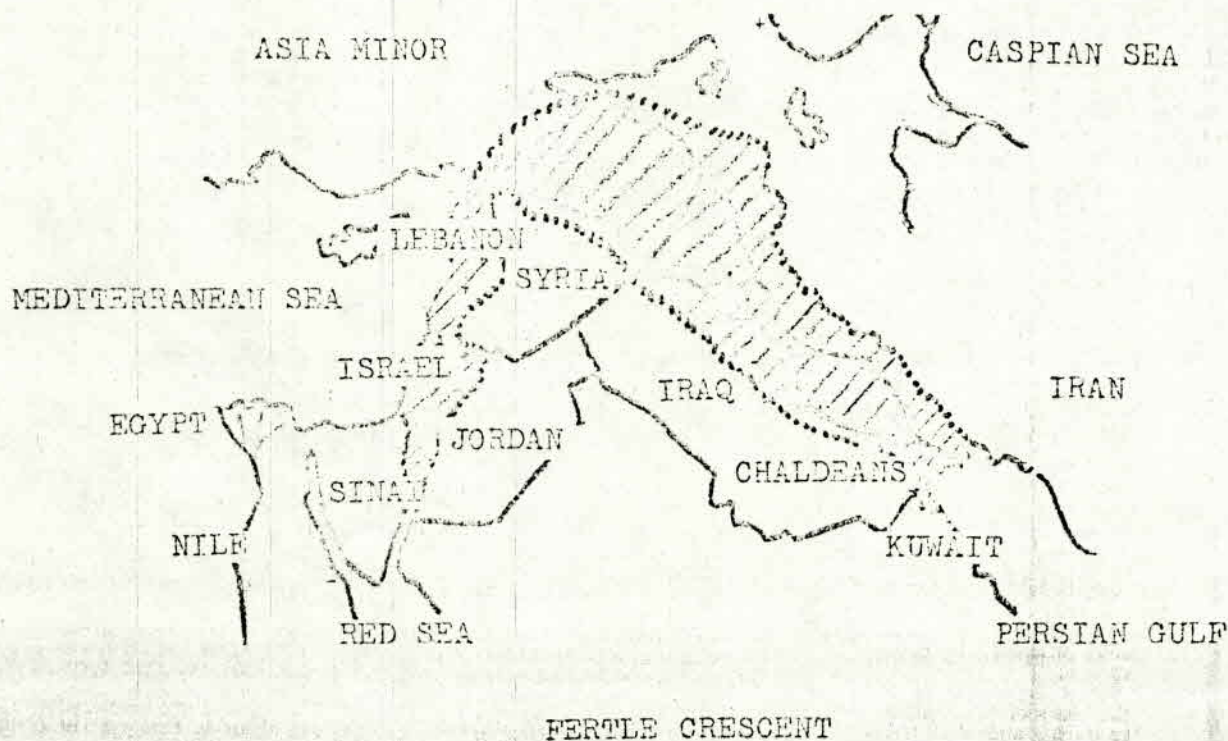


## SPECIAL MESSAGE - ARMAGEDDON

The giant oil tankers, the largest in the world, being built presently in Japan will pick up oil from the shore of Israel and take it to the Western Hemisphere. The oil will come from Iraq on the western side of the Persian Gulf and will be piped overland to vast tanks in Israel.

New Israel will grow stronger and more powerful until she gains the whole fertile crescent. Then God will bring Russia and her allies down to override Israel. God will shake the earth with a mighty earthquake, rain, hailstones and fire (Ezek. 38:22). ~~Jesus Christ himself will return to Mt. Oliver and crack the mountain in two parts (Zech. 14:4).~~ Thus the thousand year reign will begin. Gog and Magog return after the 1000 years for the final battle Rev. 20:8.

The most probable and literal interpretation of the embodiment of the antichrist would be a great leader in the ~~economic~~ <sup>economic</sup> camp. But for the present and of more importance is that spirit of ~~economic~~ <sup>economic</sup> antichrist which would have Christians put their trust in ~~socialistic~~ <sup>economic</sup> systems ~~causes~~ for peace, safety, health and security. They imply that God is not to be trusted for these things.



ISRAEL, LEBANON, SYRIA, IRAQ and parts of JORDAN are lands of the FERTILE CRESCENT. Israel will win over these Arab nations at the battle of Jehoshaphat. THESE WILL BAND TOGETHER WITH SPAIN AND THE MERCHANTS OF TARSHISH TO FIGHT GOG AND MAGOG at the battle of Armageddon. The merchants of Tarshish are those nations that trade with Israel in ships. U.S.A. Spain. India? II Chron. 9:21, Ezek. 27:12, Ec 38:13, Gog and Magog are Russia and China.

— Arab nations will ally with Russia and China for the battle of Jehoshaphat. Some Arab nations will be under Israel at the battle of Armageddon — against Russia and China.



# In the Twinkling of an Eye\*

Fanny J. Crosby

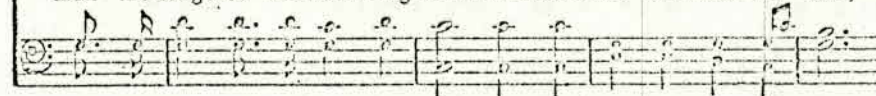
Wm. J. Kirkpatrick



1. When the trump of the great arch-an-gel Its might-y tones shall sound,
2. When He comes in the clouds de-scend-ing, And they who loved Him here,
3. O the seed that was sown in weak-ness Shall then be raised in pow'r



And, the end of the world pro-claim-ing, Shall pierce the depths pro-found;  
From their graves shall a-wake and praise Him With joy and not with fear;  
And the songs of the blood-bought mil-lions Shall hail that bliss-ful hour;



When the Son of man shall come in His glo-ry, With all the saints on high,  
When the bod-y and the soul are u-nit-ed, And clothed no more to die,  
When we gath-er safe-ly home in the morn-ing, And night's dark shadows fly,



What a shout-ing in the skies from the mul-ti-tudes that rise,  
What a shout-ing there will be when each oth-er's face we see,  
What a shout-ing on the shore when we meet to part no more,



## CHORUS



Changed in the twinkling of an eye. Changed in the twinkling of an eye, . . . .  
Changed, changed in the twinkling of an eye,



Changed in the twinkling of an eye; . . . . The tramp-et shall sound,  
Changed, changed in the twin-king of an eye;



the dead shall be raised, Changed in the twinkling of an eye. . . . .  
in the twin-king of an eye.





REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
THE RESURRECTION

The fantastic double or parallel story in the Book of Revelation is continued even with the detail of the special messenger. The angel messenger who appeared to John in Ch. 10 continues his message through Ch. 11 up to Rev. 11:14. Notice that his message is given after the sixth trumpet and before the seventh.

We notice in the second part (double or parallel) of Revelation that after the sixth vial and before the seventh there is also a special message. Jesus said that He was coming as a thief and warned Christians to be ready by keeping their garments.

The fact that Jesus said He is coming in the second part of Revelation and the fact that He comes in a cloud and calls His witnesses up to Him in the first part of the double causes us to expect the resurrection to take place after the sixth event of horror (sixth trumpet or sixth golden vial of wrath) and we further expect the resurrection to occur before the seventh event (seventh trumpet or seventh golden vial).

He cometh with clouds (v.7). In Acts we see that Jesus is going to come in like manner as He went. He went in clouds (Acts 1:9). Christians will be caught up together with those who have died and will meet Jesus Christ in the clouds (I Thes. 4). The Man of Sin, the Son of Perdition, will be revealed first (I Thes. 2:3). Christ was made alive first, then the first fruits; afterwards they that are Christ's are made alive at His coming, followed by the end when death is destroyed (I Cor. 15). Moses said that Christ should be the first who should rise from the dead (Acts 26:23). Matthew 27:51-54 shows that Christ arose and after that the saints who slept (dead) arose. They were the first fruits of Jesus Christ.

When Christ does appear we shall be like Him. We are presently the sons of God (I John 3:2). Our flesh and blood shall not inherit the kingdom of God. Death is not appointed unto all Christians, even though it is appointed unto man once to die. All Christians shall be changed (immortality) at the sound of the last trump (I Cor. 15:50-54). When we see the signs in the sun, moon and stars we shall know that the end time is near, just as we discern the seasons by observing living plants such as the fig tree (Luke 21:25-36). You may die unto yourself with Christ today or die forever without Christ.



## I COR 15

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

## 20

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
THE RESURRECTION (RAPTURE)

Christians will witness the catastrophe of the opening of the sixth seal. We expect that many people who have been taught that they will be raptured before anything bad happens will be shaken severely and may even lose their faith due to their lack of understanding when this occurs. Christians will further witness the sound of at least five trumpets. There is a good reason to believe that we shall be raptured at the sound of the last (seventh) trumpet and as such will behold all the destruction which is yet to come upon the earth, commonly called the Great Tribulation. We cannot find any scriptures which teach that the tribulation will last seven years as is commonly taught.

We are living at the time of the fifth seal (Rev. 6:9-11, 14:14-16). Five seals have been opened in past history. The last seal was opened at the start of the Renaissance, and we think we are presently (1963) near the end of this period. The opening of the sixth seal, in the near future, will bring about a catastrophe upon this whole earth. Afterward seven trumpets will blow. Antichrist will appear at the sound of the fifth trumpet. He will come from Pergamos, a city in Turkey. Among the horrors of the end time, the battle of Armageddon will be fought at the sounding of the sixth trumpet. Afterward, at the sound of the seventh trumpet, Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, will return and set up His millennial kingdom. After a thousand years of peace, a final war will come which will result in the cleansing of this earth by fire, and the New Jerusalem shall come from God.

No one knows when He will come. Some have said, "Well, the Lord has not given me enough information to know the time, but certainly I can determine the season". Can you? It is not for you to know the times or the seasons which the Father hath put into His own power (Acts 1:7, I Thes. 5:1). It is up to you to look into and determine the power of the Holy Ghost (Acts 1:3). You would be better off if you lived as though it were to happen in but a few moments.

Jesus said that we would receive the Holy Ghost. Then we would receive power to be witnesses. But even after all this we would not know the time or season when He would restore the kingdom to Israel (Acts 1:6-7).

When Jesus came to man two thousand years ago He was rejected because He did not come in the way in which they expected. Students of the scripture knew that the Messiah was to come. They had made charts and predictions concerning His kingdom. They had made many studies about what He would do.

But Jesus came as a babe in a manger and did not meet any of their man-made standards. He did, however, meet the conditions of the scriptures, but He did not fulfill all the promises of His coming. He came the first time to set up the kingdom of God within the hearts of men. All men who respond to and cooperate with His will are made kings and priests.



## THE RESURRECTION (RAPTURE)

When Jesus comes the second time it will be to fulfill the rest of the predictions in the scripture. This time His coming will be with power and great glory. This is the way the students of scripture expected Him two thousand years ago. They wanted a Christ who would release the Jews from natural bondage and set up a great, powerful ruling kingdom. In a short time Jesus Christ will do what they wanted Him to do two thousand years ago.

I think there is a great possibility that the charts and books about the second coming of Christ might be equally in error as were those first ideas. Christians always should be on the alert to new truths concerning the return of Christ. When it agrees with the Bible consider it carefully and prayerfully.

Don't be like those Jewish students two thousand years ago and miss the Messiah because He does not line up with every prediction on a chart you bought somewhere. Remember that God's ways are higher than man's ways. The authors of those charts have done the best they could with the information available, but it doesn't make sense to think that they are perfect.

There are those who make fun of our hope in the return of Christ. They point to the fact that its scriptural mentioning has been so long ago that perhaps God has forgotten. Remember, with God, time is on a different scale. One day is as a thousand years. The day will come in His time ( II Peter 3:1-14). The atmosphere (heavens) will roar away, the elements will melt and all sinful works shall burn up ( II Peter 3:10). It is the day of the Lord! The ball of earth will not be destroyed. Notice that the heaven (atmosphere) will burn and as a result the elements (earth) will melt. This is a purifying process. Some Bible students connect the burning up of the heavens with the return of Jesus Christ. The Bible says that the fire is reserved until after the thousand year reign (the millineum).

II Peter 3:12-13 describes the destruction of this earth wherein the heavens (watery atmosphere) burn up with a great noise and the earth elements shall melt from the burning. The earth shall be purged and cleansed. New heavens and a new earth are promised. These events are identified as occurring at the end of the millenium when the New Jerusalem comes down from God out of heaven (Rev. 21:1).

Scientifically, this destruction sounds very much like an extended chain reaction of a giant hydrogen bomb which brings about continuous fusion of the hydrogen in the water. Fusion is the union of atomic nuclei to form heavier nuclei resulting in the release of enormous quantities of energy when certain light elements (hydrogen) unite.

Revelation 21:1 says, concerning this time, that there was no more sea.



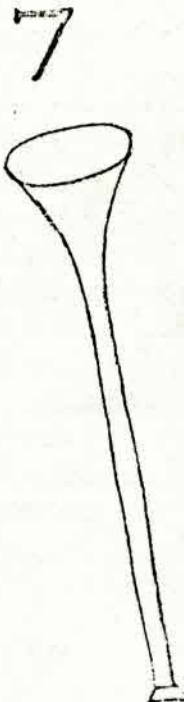
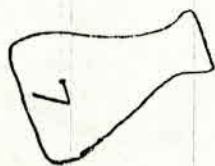
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SEVENTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH - DONE

The seventh vial was poured into the air. It is done (16:17). The seventh trumpet sounded in heaven and the loud voices said, "The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ and He shall reign forever and ever" (11:15). The sound of the seventh trumpet will be the finish (end)-(10:7). Jesus was the beginning and the ending (John 1:1, 21:6). The mightiest earthquake will come (16:18, 11:19). At the opening of the sixth seal comes one that will rock the earth and move every island and mountain (6:14). This is not the same earthquake as will be at the time of the sixth trumpet (second earthquake) when the witnesses were taken up into a cloud (the resurrection or rapture)-(11:12-13). That earthquake moved islands and mountains (16:20). The violence of the earthquake of the seventh vial (third earthquake) was so great as to remove every island and mountain (16:20).

The Babylon that came to remembrance before God (16:19) was not the Babylon of the Chaldeans which does not exist anymore, and Isaiah said tht it never will be inhabited again (Is. 13:19-22). Babylon is that great city Jerusalem, Judah, Israel.

The millennium will come! Christ will reign a thousand years! The desire of nations will come! The seventh golden vial is double or parallel to the seventh trumpet. Of the seventh trumpet the angel who had the little book in his hand said, "When the seventh angel begins to sound, the mystery of God shall be finished, as He has declared to His servants and prophets" (10:7). This indicates that the end of things (finish) occurs at the seventh trumpet or at the seventh golden vial (the double). This is another confirmation of the double narrative theory.



## SEVENTH GOLDEN VIAL OF WRATH - DONE

## REVELATION 16

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

## 21

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

## 11

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

## 6

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

## ISAIAH 13

19 ¶ And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chál'dées' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sód'óm and Gō-mór'rah.

20 It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

## 18

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

## 11

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.



## ZECHARIAH

## CHAPTER 13

**I**N that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God.

## CHAPTER 14

**B**EHOLD, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the Lord go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azel: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the Lord, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the Lord shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and from the tower of Hanneel unto the king's wine-presses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction: but Jerusalem shall be safe, and inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lord will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts.



## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 60

**A**RISE, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gën'tiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at *thy* side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gën'tiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mîd'i-ân and Ê'phâh; all they from Shê'bâ shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of Kê'dâr shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nê-bâ'jôth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who *are* these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Târ'shish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Is'râ-ël, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favor have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that *men* may bring unto thee the forces of the Gën'tiles, and *that* their kings *may* be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, *those* nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Is'râ-ël.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through *thee*, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gën'tiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also *shall* be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

The seventh trumpet, when it shall begin to sound, the mystery of God will be finished as He has declared to His servants and prophets (10:7). The event of the sounding of the seventh trumpet is the double for the seventh golden vial in 16:17-21. This indicates that the end of things as the prophets have seen it is at the time of the seventh trumpet or seventh vial. This event brings destruction to the world system and ushers in the thousand year reign of Christ.

Chapter 17 shows in retrospect what happened to the harlot woman. The angel had a vial which indicates it had been used. The woman, Babylon (17:18), came to remembrance before God on the occasion of the pouring out of the seventh vial (16:19), and her punishment was brought upon her. The angel who told John to come and see what happened to the woman could have been the angel who poured out the seventh vial. The thought is that the action in chapters 17 and 18 had taken place already at the seventh vial and that the view of the woman and her accomplishments and her punishment was in retrospect because she had received her judgment already at the seventh vial. An exact parallel situation came forth concerning the pure and true woman, the Bride of Christ. An angel who had a vial told John to come see what happened to her also (21:9). This is also a retrospective look. We see then a continuation of the double or parallel thought in chapters 17-21, the false woman and the true woman.

Great Babylon came in remembrance to God during the time of the outpouring of the seventh vial of the wrath of God (16:19). Babylon made kings of earth drunk with the wine of her fornication (17:2). The great city, Babylon, made all nations drink of the wine (14:8).

### EARTHQUAKES

12th century	34 killed
13th "	115 "
14th "	137 "
15th "	174 "
16th "	253 "
17th "	378 "
18th "	640 "
19th "	2119 "
20th "	More people have died from

earthquakes in the 20th century than in all other centuries combined.



## CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

14

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

12

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

11

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

18

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

16

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

12

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

18

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

18

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

## CHAPTER 13

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

18

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

16

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

17

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.



This was at the opening of the second seal which is the double for the second angel messenger of 14:8. Her fornication was to reject Jesus Christ. Babylon (Judah) was carried away from the city of Jerusalem into all the world in 70 A.D. by a scarlet beast with seven heads and ten horns. The great red dragon had seven heads and ten horns with crowns on its head but it is not the one which carried Babylon (12:3).

The leopard beast, also had seven heads and ten horns, but the crowns were on the horns, not the heads (13:1). This leopard beast received a mortal (fatal) wound but was healed (brought to life) by the third beast with two horns. Of the beast that carried the woman it is said that it was, is not and shall ascend (17:11). We conclude then that the leopard beast was the one which carried the harlot woman, Babylon. The harlot woman was in the wilderness riding the beast. Also in the wilderness was the sun-clothed woman who brought forth a man child who was to rule the earth (12:5). The Church and the harlot inhabit the wilderness together,

The great city, Babylon, is identified as being where our Lord was crucified and is spiritually called Sodom and Egypt (11:3). In the woman was found the blood of prophets, saints and all slain (18:24). The name of the great city where our Lord was crucified is Jerusalem. The name of the great city where prophets and saints were slain is Jerusalem. Babylon is Jerusalem. Jerusalem is Judah (the Jews). When Babylon (Jerusalem) fell she became the habitation for devils, foul spirits, hateful birds (18:2). Saints were warned to come out of her to avoid her plagues (18:4). While in captivity, the Jews (Judah) are (were) symbolically referred to as Jerusalem (Jer. 51:35).

# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*



## JEREMIAH

## CHAPTER 51

**T**HUS saith the Lord; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Lord of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompense.

7 Babylon hath been a golden cup in the Lord's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the Lord our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Lord of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the Lord of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lord, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations: but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Lord shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwellings; her bars are broken.

31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end.

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: The daughter of Babylon is like a threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Lord: Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.



38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. And *this* Seraiah was a quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

FATHER, SON, HOLY GHOST  
DEVIL, ANTICHRIST, FALSE PROPHET

We have noticed that the first part of Revelation presents the truth as seen from heaven and that the second part presents the double or parallel as seen through natural eyes on the earth. The Father God, the Son Jesus Christ and the Holy Ghost are presented as the real and true Spirit of heaven (God is a spirit). The counterfeit Devil with his antichrist and false prophet are presented as spirits of the earth. There is a continuous war between these two forces in the minds of men. The comforting thought is that finally God will win.

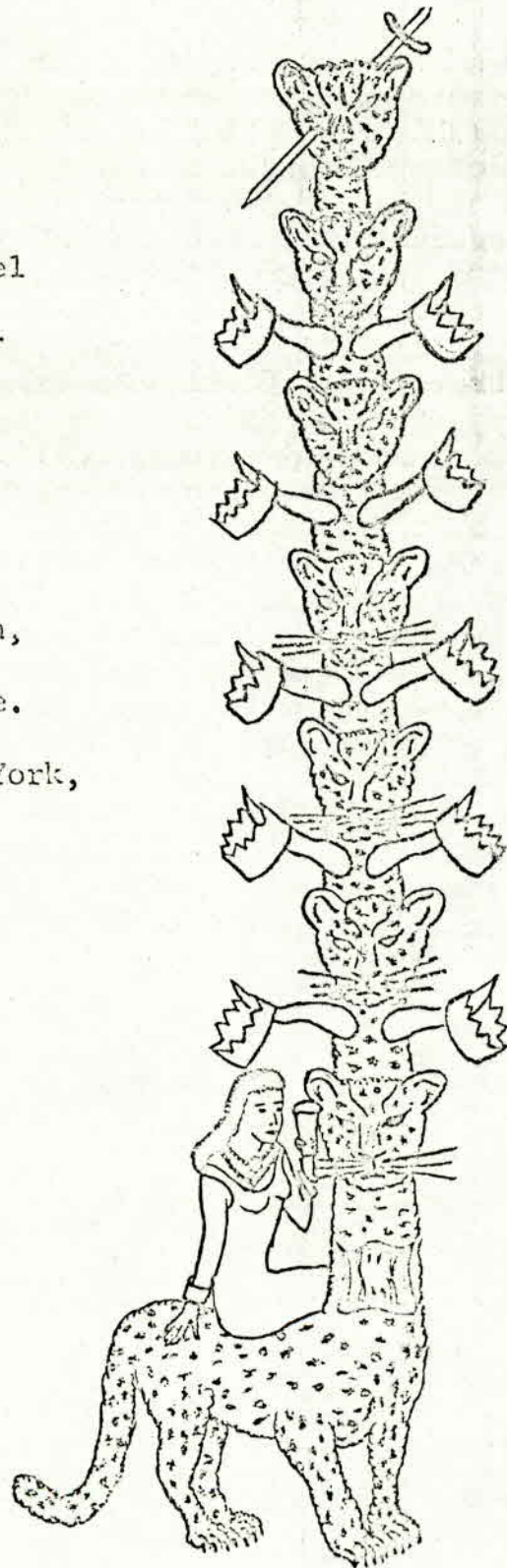
Presently a great many people know there is a God, but only a very small proportion know that His only Begotten Son is Jesus Christ. And only a very small proportion of those who believe in Jesus Christ also have had an experience of being baptized in the Holy Ghost by Jesus.

The children of the Devil have been blinded by him and will follow the antichrist and believe the false prophet. They will partake of the fullness of the Devil, including his eternal punishment. Conversely, the children of God will receive His Son, Jesus Christ, as the scriptures said every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess that Jesus Christ is King of Kings and Lord of Lords. The children of God will stop playing as children and partake of His fullness and submit to the baptism of the Holy Spirit as the scripture said, "I will pour out my spirit on all flesh." It would be a good idea to line yourself up with the winning team and get a head start right now.



The beast that was, is not, and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (seat of the beast)-(17:8) is the same one which came up from the sea (water) with the feet of a bear, and mouth of a lion (13:1).

The water is people, multitudes, nations and tongues (17:15). He received his power, authority and seat from the devil (13:2). The seat of the beast whose name is Abaddon or Apollyon (destroyer) will be opened when the fifth angel pours out his vial of the wrath of God (16:10). The double narrative shows the bottomless pit opened when the fifth trumpet was sounded (9:1-12). The seat of the beast was located at Pergamos (2:13)-(Pergamum). the capital of the eastern section of the Roman Empire. The antichrist shall ascend from Pergamos (Bergah, Bergum, Pergamum, Bergama) if literal interpretation is possible. If not, then he could come from a "Central World City" such as New York, London, Washington, Paris, Rome, Moscow, Tokyo or Jerusalem. He also could arise as an ideology out of a book (parchment) such as the Communist Manifesto by Karl Marx. Parchment was invented in Pergamos, which means parchment, after a king of Egypt prohibited the shipment of papyrus (paper) to the city. Parchment was made from the skin of a sheep or goat. Pergamos, presently in ruins, is located in Turkey, Asia Minor, near the Aegean Sea and is known today as Bergama. There are archeological expeditions on the site.



17

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth in to perdition.

11

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

13

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

13

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

II TUES

CHAPTER 2

**N**OW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 *Even him*, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

JOHN 5

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

The leopard beast, which carried the harlot woman, Babylon, on its back (17:3) kills saints (13:7, 11:7, 12:17). The beast was (a power), is not (a power), and yet is (a power)-(17:3), and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit (as a power) at the time of the sounding of the fifth trumpet (9:1-12). Presently we expect the sixth seal to open, then the trumpets will sound. The two witnesses of chapter 11 will give their testimony before the sound of the seventh trumpet and after the sixth. They were slain by the beast that ascended out of the bottomless pit (leopard beast). However, they were raised to new life just before the sound of the seventh trumpet (11:7-14).

When John first saw the leopard beast it had a fatal head wound. But it's head was healed (13:3), it's image was brought forth and given life and the world worshipped the image (13:14-15). The seven heads of the beast are seven mountains on which the harlot woman Babylon sits. It is true that Rome has seven hills but it also is true that Jerusalem has seven hills. The seven heads are the seven mountains of Jerusalem. This harlot woman Babylon city is predestined to have seven plus one kings. At the time of John, five kings had fallen and one (the sixth) was in power (17:10). The eighth king is to be the antichrist, the leopard beast which arises from Pergamos at the sound of the fifth trumpet and it shall carry the harlot woman.

Jerusalem is situated on seven hills. The names of the hills are: (1) Gareb, (2) Bezetha, (3) Zion, (4) Ophel, (5) Moriah, (6) Mt. of Scandal, (7) Mt. of Olives (Scopus)..

We admit that Rome also has seven hills, but we think that it is time to look more carefully at Jerusalem.

## JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

Do not be shaken because you believe the day of Christ is at hand (II Thes. 2:2). The day of Christ will not come until after the man of sin, the son of perdition (antichrist), is revealed (II Thes. 2:3). The mystery of iniquity is at work now (II Thes. 2:7)-the image of the beast already is being worshipped (13:15). The star from heaven (Jesus Christ) of 9:1 imprisoned the antichrist and will continue to hold him captive until He allows the wicked antichrist to be revealed (II Thes. 2:7-8, Rev. 9:11). The antichrist shall arise from Pergamos in new body form at the sound of the fifth trumpet. He shall be patterned after Satan himself (II Thes. 2:9), but he shall come in his own name (John 5:43), and deceive the world (II Thes. 2:10-12). Many Christians have been taught that the one who is taken out of the world is the Holy Spirit (II Thes. 2:7).

An unfortunate choice of words in the translation has contributed to this idea. The word -withholdeth- in II Thes. 2:6 is better understood as -holdeth, or restraineth. This is a picture of the holding lock on the bottomless pit to which Jesus Christ has the key (9:1). In II Thess. 2:7 the word -letteth- is better translated -restraining-. This continues the picture of Jesus Christ restraining or holding the antichrist until Jesus lets antichrist out (9:1).



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

Gold	Head	Babylon Chaldeans
Silver	Breast, arms	Medo-Persia
Brass	Belly, thighs	Greek Empire
Iron	Legs	Eastern and Western Roman Empire
Iron and clay	Toes	Weakened Roman Empire

In the days of the weakened Roman Empire (the days of the ten toes partly iron, partly clay) the God of Heaven shall set up His Kingdom (Dan. 2:42-43). Jesus said the kingdom of God is at hand.

The great image vision of Nebuchadnezzar was completed down to the two iron legs at the time of Christ. However, it still has a destiny in that the Body of Christ (that great stone cut without hands) is predestined to crush the iron and clay toes to powder and break the image (kingdoms, governments) to pieces (Dan. 2:34).



## DANIEL 2

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.



## DANIEL

## CHAPTER 7

**I**N the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

## REVELATION 17

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

16

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

12

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

10

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

19

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

19

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

## CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## SUMMARY OF MAIN EVENTS

<i>Biblical Period</i>	B.C.
The Patriarchs	2000-1400
Exodus and Joshua's Conquests	1300-1200
The Judges	1200-1020
The Kingdoms:	
Saul	1030-1011
David	1011-972
Solomon	972-933
Division into Israel and Judah	933
Fall of Kingdom of Israel	721
Fall of Kingdom of Judah	587
The Second Temple:	
Return from Babylonian Captivity	538-515
Ezra and Nehemia	457-424
 <i>The Hasmoneans</i>	
Alexander the Great in Palestine	332
Hellenistic Period	320-168
Maccabean Revolt	167
Hasmonean Rule	167-37
 <i>The Roman Occupation</i>	
Pompey occupies Palestine	63
Herod the Great	37-4
Birth of Jesus	5
Crucifixion of Jesus	28
Revolt of the Jews	66-70
Destruction of Jerusalem	70
Fall of Massada	73
Revolt of Bar Kochba	132-135
Mishnah Completed	c. 200
 <i>Byzantine Christian Period</i>	
Jerusalem Talmud Compiled	c. 500
Persian Invasion	614-629
 <i>The Arabs</i>	636-1099
 <i>Crusader Kingdom</i>	1099-1291
Conquest by First Crusade	1099
Visit of Benjamin Tudela	1170
Saladin's Victory at Hittin	1187
Fall of Acre	1291

A.D.

<i>Mameluke Moslem Period</i>	1291-1516
Expulsion of Jews from Spain	1492
<i>Turkish Rule</i>	1516-1918
Napoleon defeated in Palestine	1799
Outbreak of World War I	1914
Allenby's Palestine Campaign	1917-1918
<i>The Zionist Movement</i>	
Petah Tikvah (the first Jewish Colony)	1878
Advent of Baron de Rothschild	1882
"Bilu" Pioneers	1888
Founding of World Zionist Organization	1897
Founding of Tel Aviv	1909
Degania (first kibbutz)	1909
Balfour Declaration	1917
<i>The Mandatory Period</i>	1918-1948
Arab Riots	1921
Trans-Jordan separated	1922
Hebrew University inaugurated	1925
Arab Riots	1929
Arab Revolt	1936-1939
Peel Commission Report	1937
White Paper	1939
Outbreak of World War II	1939
Anglo-American Committee of Enquiry	1946
UNSCOP (United Nations Special Committee)	1947
Partition Resolution at UN, 29 November	1947
<i>State of Israel</i>	
Proclamation of Independence, 14 May	1948
War of Liberation	1948-1949
Armistice Agreements	1949
Israel admitted to UN, 11 May	1949
Sinai Campaign	1956
Elections to Sixth Knesset, November	1965
Pentecost War June 5-12	1967
Tzernacle War Oct	1973
Passover War Spring.	?



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

Some are looking for signs of a kingdom with ten mighty powers to come forth into one great confederation in the last days such as the European Common Market . We learn from Daniel 7 that the eleventh horn will overcome three horns and therefore will become the eighth horn. We can expect a kingdom to overcome three other lesser kingdoms and to then join in a mighty allinace with seven other kingdoms to become the last (eighth) horn (kingdom) of the antichrist beast. An alliance of eight governments will submit to the authority of one of the eight (eleventh) which has conquered three other governments.

This alliance will hate the harlot woman Babylon (Jew) and make her desolate and naked and will eat and burn her.

The following is an illustration of how three countries can be overcome by a fourth and join in an alliance to bring destruction on the earth.

Horn Number	Country Name	The Axis powers of WWII	
1	Rumania		
2	Bulgaria		
3	Hungary		
4	Finland		
5	Vichy, France	(Lebanon and Syria)	
6	Italy		
7	Japan		
8	Czechoslovakia	}	Germany
9	Austria		
10	Poland		
			Germany the eleventh horn conquered these three and the confederation became horn No. 3 See Daniel 7

The world population of Jews before World War II was 13 million. Hitler's Germany killed 6 million. That is one third of 18 million. Now see 16:19. The great city was divided into three parts (three one-thirds). The cities of the nations fell. Babylon (the Jew) received the cup of wrath.

If this section does relate to WIII, as the logic would indicate, then the words following 16:17, "It is done," would relate to and be a part of the retrospect view of chapter 17. Thus, 16:13-21 would indicate the earthquake and the fall of the world's cities and the division of the great city into three parts and the wrath of God upon Babylon would not necessarily be a part of the seventh vial but could be a recap or retrospect look at the tribulation time.

The Germany theory of the horns would be confirmed by 17:16 which says, "The ten horns of the beast shall hate the whore (Mystery Babylon, Jersuallem, Jews) and make her desolate and naked and eat her flesh and burn her with fire." Further, we note in 17:17 that their kingdoms are given to the beast until the words of God shall be fulfilled. We have noticed that the words of God are fulfilled at the sound of the seventh trumpet, so therefore, their kingdoms must be given to the beast before the last event. This would further fall in line with the idea that the verses after 17:17 are in retrospect.

However, if it is retrospect or not, the thought has nothing to do with the doubles or parallels of Revelation. The purpose of the discussion is to show how the eleventh country could be the eighth. The lineup of nations used as an example could be an interesting coincidence or it could be that further Revelation and study will confirm it.



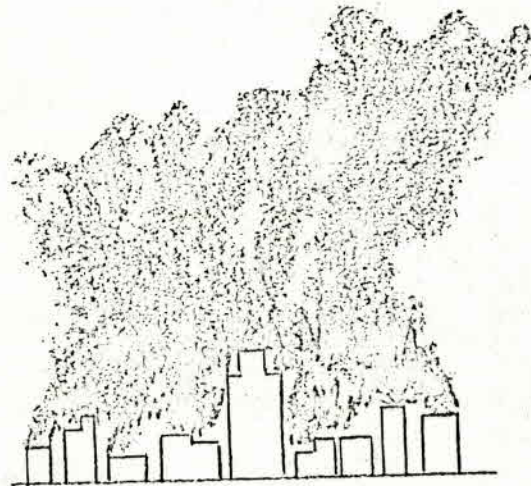
# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

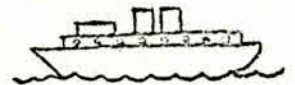
Chapter 18:1-24 and chapter 19:1-5 give a picture of the destruction of mighty Babylon, the harlot city, the great city, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth, the city where our Lord was crucified (Jerusalem, Judah). There is a description of those of Judah (Jews) who are symbolically called Jerusalem.

The sin of Babylon was associated with her success in commerce and consequently her rejection of her need of Christ. She thought she had no need of God. She represents the successful merchants of the world. We are reminded of the third seal and the commerce which was identified as the spirit of antichrist. The commercial spirit will sweep into men and overpower them. Money becomes their god. The love of money is the root of all evil. Babylon said that she had no need of Jesus Christ because of her success. She was beautiful, she was desirable, she was successful. But she was ugly, she was an abomination, she was a failure. It is all in how you look at her. She represents life for those who have no time for Jesus Christ. Their pursuit of happiness leads to all forms of selfish pleasure. She calls to the struggling Christian with her delicacies. She says, "Give up following Christ and follow me. I will make you rich." Many have followed her ways and they lead to sorrow. She says, "Give me your life and find peace and security in my embrace. Do not give your mind (forehead) or your hand to any other." Her merchants deceived all nations by her sorceries.

Jesus said you cannot serve God and mammon (Matt. 6:24).



BABYLON IS FALLEN





REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

279

18

CHAPTER 18

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

18

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every ship-master, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For true and righteous are his judgments; for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.



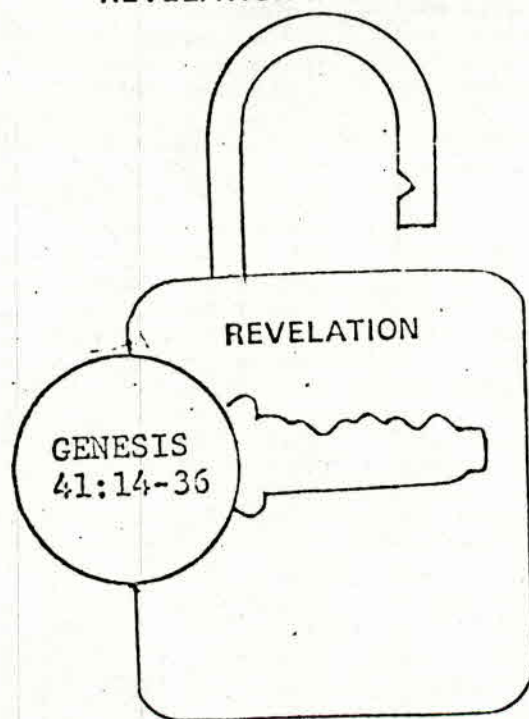
REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
JUDGMENT OF BABYLON, JERUSALEM

Chapters 17 and 18 give a retrospect look at what happened to the harlot woman Babylon. Chapters 19 and 20:1-3 show in retrospect how Jesus Christ overcame the nations, the beast and the false prophet and bound Satan for a thousand years. They show that Jesus Christ treads the winepress of the wrath of God and that was identified as the opening of the sixth seal by the double narrative.

Chapter 20:4 and 20:6 describes the thousand-year reign of Jesus Christ.

Chapter 20:7 to 20:15 describes the end of the thousand years when Satan is released and the final destruction of the devil (Satan). It concludes with the Great White Throne Judgment when the final punishment is judged on all who have rejected Jesus Christ. Chapter 21:1-3 describes the New Jerusalem as a Bride. Chapter 21:9, 22:11 gives a retrospect look at the Lamb's wife, Holy Jerusalem. This scene occurred before the seventh trumpet (vial) because the angel had the vial. He already had poured it out. Chapter 22:12-21 is the final exhortation of Jesus Christ.

REVELATION MAKES SENSE



19

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

CHAPTER 21

AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

22

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

MATTHEW

CHAPTER 22

AND Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son.

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are chosen.

EPH 5

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery; but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

I COR 15

44 It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

JOHN 3

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou bearest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB

In the beginning God created the first Adam from the dust of the ground and by breathing upon him; He made man become a living soul (Gen. 1:7). God brought forth a bride for the first Adam by causing a deep sleep to come upon him, opening his side and bringing forth the bride. Then God closed the flesh (Gen. 2:21-24).



After the deep sleep (death) of the second Adam (Jesus Christ), Jesus came to His disciples and breathed upon them saying, "Receive ye the Holy Ghost" (John 20:22). The Spirit, the water and the blood agree in one (1 John 5:8). Jesus said those who would want a part with Him would have to eat His flesh (word)-(John 6:56, 63) and drink His blood (Spirit) or they would have no part of Him. When the second Adam (Jesus Christ) was lifted up on the cross His side also was opened like the side of the first Adam. Out came water and blood from the side of Jesus. The Bride of Christ is being created

from this water and blood which flowed from His side in the same manner as the bride for the first Adam was created.



JOHN 19

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

JOHN 20

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 Whosoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain, they are retained.

GENESIS

CHAPTER 1

IN the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

GENESIS 2

7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

GENESIS 2

21 And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of man.

24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

JOHN 7

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

I JOHN 5

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that

JOHN 6

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is a hard saying; who can hear it?

JOHN 6

63 It is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB



At the marriage supper are several groups: First, the Father; second, the Son (Body of Christ); third, the Bride (the Chosen Ones), and fourth, the guests (the Called Ones). The called and chosen ones follow the Lamb, who is Lord of Lords and King of Kings, and the Lamb overcomes the ten kings (horns) of the leopard beast (17:14). The angel messenger who showed John the Bride, the Lamb's wife, said of himself, "I am a fellow servant; I am of your brethren; I have the testimony of Jesus. Do not worship me. Worship God (19:10, 22:9). Thus we see that the angel term used in Revelation is also a messenger and can be an ordinary

man who is sent by God for a purpose. The term "angel" is not confined to heavenly beings with long hair and wings.

The new book, REVELATION MAKES SENSE, completes the puzzle and solves the riddle of Revelation by showing us what we should be doing right now and also what we will be doing in the future.

## MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB

19

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

MAT 22

14 For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

22

8 And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

17

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

THE BRIDE AND THE BODY OF CHRIST

We first discover the Bride when it is used as a description for the Holy City, the New Jerusalem (21:1-2). The Bride is the Lamb's wife (21:9). The Spirit and the Bride say, "Come". (22:17). The wife of the Lamb made herself ready, dressed in fine, clean, white linen. The linen was the righteousness of saints (19:7-8).

Jesus Christ will return with the armies of heaven following Him. They are clothed in fine linen, white and clean (19:14). We deduce that the armies of heaven are the Bride because of the clean white linen and the proximity of the descriptions in the text. Furthermore, the fact that they follow Jesus indicates that they must be absent from the body and present with the Lord (II Cor. 5:8). The Bride then is made of those saints who sleep in the Lord. The bodies of those who are asleep shall put on immortality and incorruption and shall rise first to join their returning spirits and we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them to meet Jesus in the air (I Thes. 4:15-18).

Those who are alive at the time of this great event are the Body of Christ and Jesus is our head. We shall be united with the Bride (the departed saints) and we shall rule and reign with Jesus Christ for a thousand years (Rev. 20:4). Those who have departed this life will not have a position which is either exalted or debased from ours when we all unite with Jesus as our head. However, we who are alive and remain shall not taste death. We shall be caught up in the first resurrection (20:6, I Thes. 4:15-18). and shall return to take our place to rule with Christ a thousand years (20:6, 20:4).

We are the Body of Christ (I Cor. 12:27, Eph. 5:30). There is no higher honor for those in the Body than for those in the Bride, but I feel by the Spirit that we are the Body generation, not the Bride. The generation that sees the opening of the sixth seal will see the end of all things.

19

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

6

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

19

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

1

14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

2

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

6

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

2

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

19

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

## JOHN

### CHAPTER 1

IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

### JOHN 1

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

7

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

19

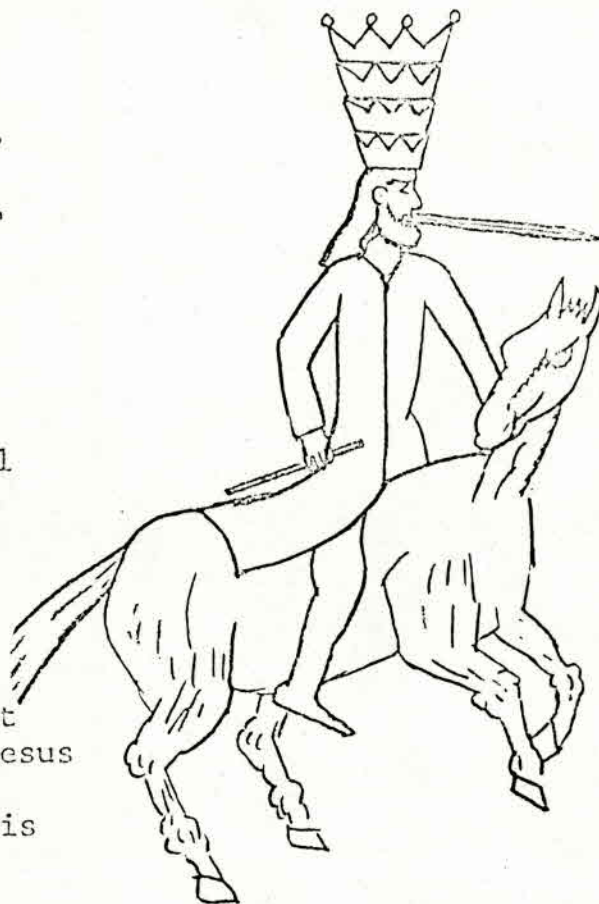
14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## JESUS CHRIST - KING OF KINGS

Jesus Christ came on a white horse (19:11) and was on a white horse when He went forth conquering with the gospel (6:2). Jesus Christ is Faithful and True (19:11, 3:14). Jesus Christ has eyes as a flame of fire (19:12, 1:14, 2:13). Jesus Christ had a crown and crowns (19:12, 6:2). Jesus Christ had a name that no man knew (19:12). Jesus Christ will give the overcomer a new name that no man knoweth (2:17). Jesus Christ's name is the Word of God (19:13, John 1:1, John 1:14). Those who follow Jesus Christ are clothed in fine white linen (19:14, 7:9). Jesus Christ has a sword which proceeds out of His mouth (19:15, 19:21, 1:16). He shall use the sword to destroy the antichrist (the destroyer)-(II Thes. 2:3). The sword is the Word of God (Heb. 4:12). Jesus Christ shall rule the nations with a rod of iron (19:15). The overcomer will rule nations with a rod of iron (2:27). The man child brought forth by the sun-clothed woman will rule nations with a rod of iron (12:5). The overcomer is the man child who is the Body of Christ (Eph. 4:11). See the text on the Body of Christ (12:5). Jesus shall tread the winepress of the wrath of God (19:15, 14:20). This was on the occasion of the angel messenger of 14:20 who had the sixth message which is double for the sixth seal (6:12). Thus we note that the winepress of the wrath of God that we saw when the sixth angel gave his message in 14:20 was trodden by Jesus Christ. The execution of the wrath of God will be by Jesus.



19

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

19

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

2

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

14

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

II THESS 2

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

12

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

ISAIAH 40

9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength: lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

1

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

HEB 4

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

ISAIAH 62

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people: cast up, cast up the high way; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lord: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.



Jesus Christ is the King of Kings and Lord of Lords (19:16, I Tim. 6:15, 17:14). He shall overcome the beast with his ten kings, and He shall overcome all rebellious nations. The time is coming when every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess that Jesus Christ is Lord (Phil. 2:10-11).



Drawings are included which further interpret each of the scenes in Revelation and which present the glory of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. The drawings caused the first notice of the fact that every event in the Book of Revelation is told twice.

19

16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

1 TIM 6

14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see; to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

PHIL 2

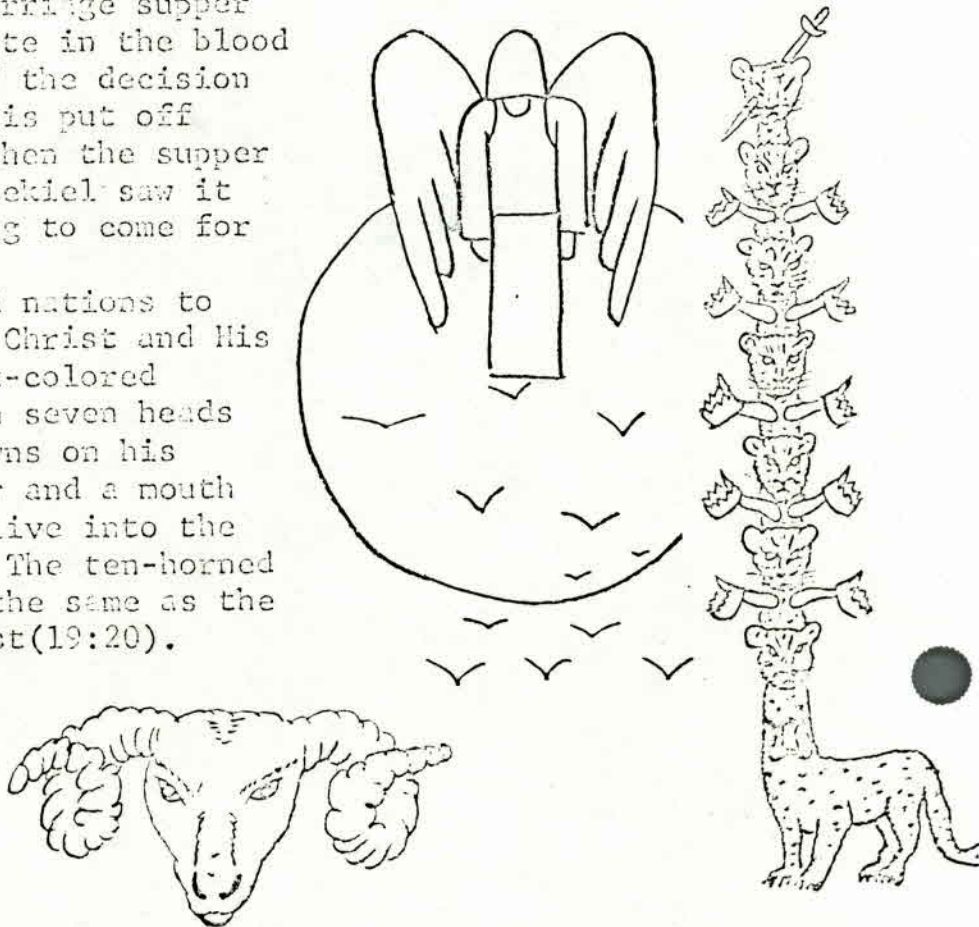
10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;

11 And *that* every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.



The fowls of the air were invited to the supper of the great God (19:17). The menu consists of the flesh of kings, captains, mighty men, horses and all men who did not make it to the marriage supper of the Lamb (19:18, 19:7-9). While there is still a chance every person should assure attending the marriage supper by making his robes white in the blood of the Lamb (19:8). If the decision to accept Jesus Christ is put off until it is too late, then the supper of our great God, as Ezekiel saw it (Ez. 39:17-22), is going to come for that person.

The beast gathered nations to make war against Jesus Christ and His followers. The scarlet-colored leopard antichrist with seven heads and ten horns with crowns on his horns, feet like a bear and a mouth like a lion was cast alive into the lake of fire (19:20). The ten-horned beast of Daniel 7 was the same as the ten-horned leopard beast (19:20).



The two horned lamb-type beast, which came up out of the earth, made an image of the leopard beast and caused men to worship the image, also was cast alive into the lake of fire (19:20). A thousand years later the devil is predestined to be cast there also (20:10).

The remnant of those who had been in the antichrist army were slain by the sword (Word of God). This war comes at Armageddon just before the sounding of the seventh trumpet which brings in the thousand-year reign of peace (16:16). Finally, all the unbelieving and sinners will be cast into the lake of fire (21:8). Over and over again the warning in Revelation is not to put your trust in your commerce or in government systems for your peace, security and safety (14:9-10).

## 19

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, both free and bond, both small and great.

## EZEK 39

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and forward.

## 19

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

## 16

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

## DANIEL 7

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

## 20

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for

14

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

## 21

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## DEVIL BOUND

The angel came from heaven with the key to the bottomless pit and secured Satan with a chain (20:1-2). Jesus had the keys to hell and death (1:18). Some angels left heaven, their first estate, and joined forces with the devil, also called Satan (12:9). To those angels are reserved darkness and chains for a thousand years until the great Judgment (Jude 6).

Those who were saved out of Egypt but would not believe later were destroyed (Jude 5). God did not spare the angels but reserved unto them darkness and chains (II Peter 2:4). Neither did He spare the people of the old world but He did spare Noah. He destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah as an example to show the results of ungodly living, but He also spared the life of Lot and those who were obedient (II Peter 2:4-10).

The devil will be bound for the thousand years while Jesus Christ rules the nations with His saints. After the thousand years God will allow the devil to be free for a little while.



BOTTOMLESS PIT

## CHAPTER 20

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

20

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

1

18 *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

## CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

20

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

## II PETER 2

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth *person*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds:)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

12

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

## JUDE

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

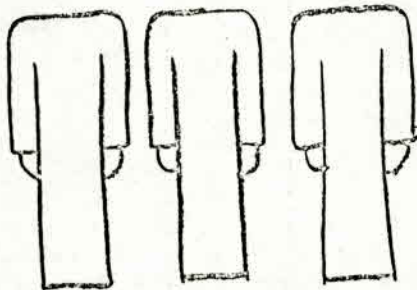


Thrones will be provided for those who have died to themselves and lived for Jesus Christ. They will not have worshipped the beast or his image and will not have received his mark. They will rule and reign with Christ for a thousand years (20:4). Jesus told the twelve apostles that they would sit upon twelve thrones and judge the twelve tribes of Israel (Matt. 19:

23, Luke 22:30).

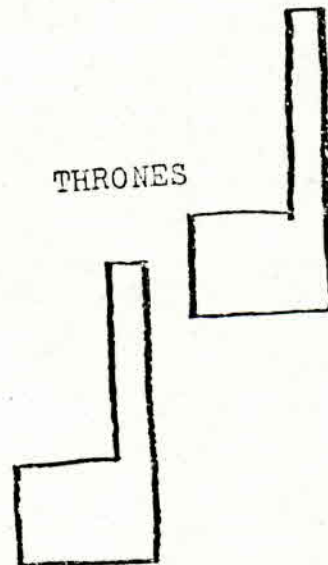
Jesus will judge everyone of us and we will give an account of ourselves to God. Our confession of faith in Jesus will be recorded. His blood washed away our sin and we will receive rewards (Rom. 14:10-13). Those who serve Him here on earth shall reign with Him in His kingdom (Luke 22:24-30). The saints of God are told that

they shall judge the world. As such they should submit to the judgments of brothers on the earth now, and not to seek the law of the land or unjust judges to judge for them in their matters (I Cor. 6:1-6). The Spirit tells us that we are the children of God and as such we shall be glorified with Christ even if there are sufferings now (Rom. 8:16-18). If we die now we will live then; if we suffer now we will reign then (II Tim. 2:11-13). Those who are destined to rule and reign with Christ are secured and protected under the golden altar of God (6:9). The reward of the beast is his mark. Those who receive it cannot receive God's reward (20:4, 13:15). The twenty-four elders and the four created beings will reign with us (5:10).



BEHEADED SOULS

THRONES



20

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

MATT 19

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last *shall be* first.

6

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

13

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

5

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

LUKE 22

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ye *shall not be so*: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is not* he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

ROM 14

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way.

1

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

I COR 6

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

ROM 8

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are not* worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

II TIM 2

11 *It is* a faithful saying: For if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*:

12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him*: if we deny *him*, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, *yet* he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.



As a result of this ministry we shall rebuild and repair the waste of many generations (Is. 61:4). We shall be ministered unto in the natural realm and we shall be named Priests of the Lord (Is. 61:5-6). Read the whole ending of Isaiah to see the glorious destiny of the Body of Christ, from Isaiah chapter 61 and on.

In addressing the Book of Revelation to the churches in Asia John said that Jesus Christ made us kings and priests unto God (1:4-6). The word "us" refers to Himself and those who read the book and keep the things in the book (1:3).

Jesus Christ stopped reading in the middle of the verse (Is. 61:2). This is because He read about His glorious ministry in prophecy but He did not say that His ministry included proclaiming the day of vengeance of our God.

Jesus Christ is the head of the Body of Christ and it is up to the body to complete the prophecy by taking up the book and continue reading: "The spirit of the Lord God is upon me..... to proclaim the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn....." and so on through Isaiah 61:3 and the rest of the chapters.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 61

**T**HE Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vine-dressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Lord love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.

## ISAIAH

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

## LUKE 4

14 ¶ And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee; and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this Scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

KINGS AND PRIESTS

At the beginning of His ministry Jesus Christ was baptized by John in the Jordan River. The Spirit came upon Him and He went into the wilderness, there being tempted of the devil after a fast of forty days. The devil's intent was to stop the ministry of Jesus Christ. Jesus returned from the wilderness and after going through Galilee came to His own city of Nazareth. There on entering the synagogue on the sabbath, as was His custom, He read from the prophet Isaiah to all those there. He said, "The Spirit of the Lord has anointed Me to:

1. Preach the gospel to the poor
2. Heal the broken-hearted
3. Preach (bring) deliverance to the captive
4. Bring sight to the blind
5. Set at liberty those who are bruised
6. To preach the acceptable year of the Lord."

And He closed the book. Then He said, "This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears." Jesus stopped reading right in the middle of the verse in Isaiah. It is up to the Body of Christ, of which we are members after we have washed our robes white in the precious blood of the Lamb, to pick up the Book and continue to read the great commission that this Body has received for this last day. Continuing from where the ministry of Christ stopped we read that the Spirit of the Lord has anointed us, the Body of Christ, to :

1. Proclaim the day of vengeance of our God
2. Comfort the mourners
3. Give the oil of joy for mourning
4. Give the garment of praise to them that mourn
5. Give the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness

The words, "This is the first resurrection", refer to the start of the thousand year reign of Jesus Christ described in verse 4. This first resurrection thought does not involve the rest of the dead who shall not live again until after the thousand years. These dead are identified with the second death of ~~verse 11~~ <sup>Rev. 2:11</sup>. The overcomer shall not be hurt by the second death (2:11). Those who fear and do not believe and who continue in sin shall be cast into the lake of fire which is the second death. Those who have a part in the first resurrection will rule and reign with Jesus Christ a thousand years.

20

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

2

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

21

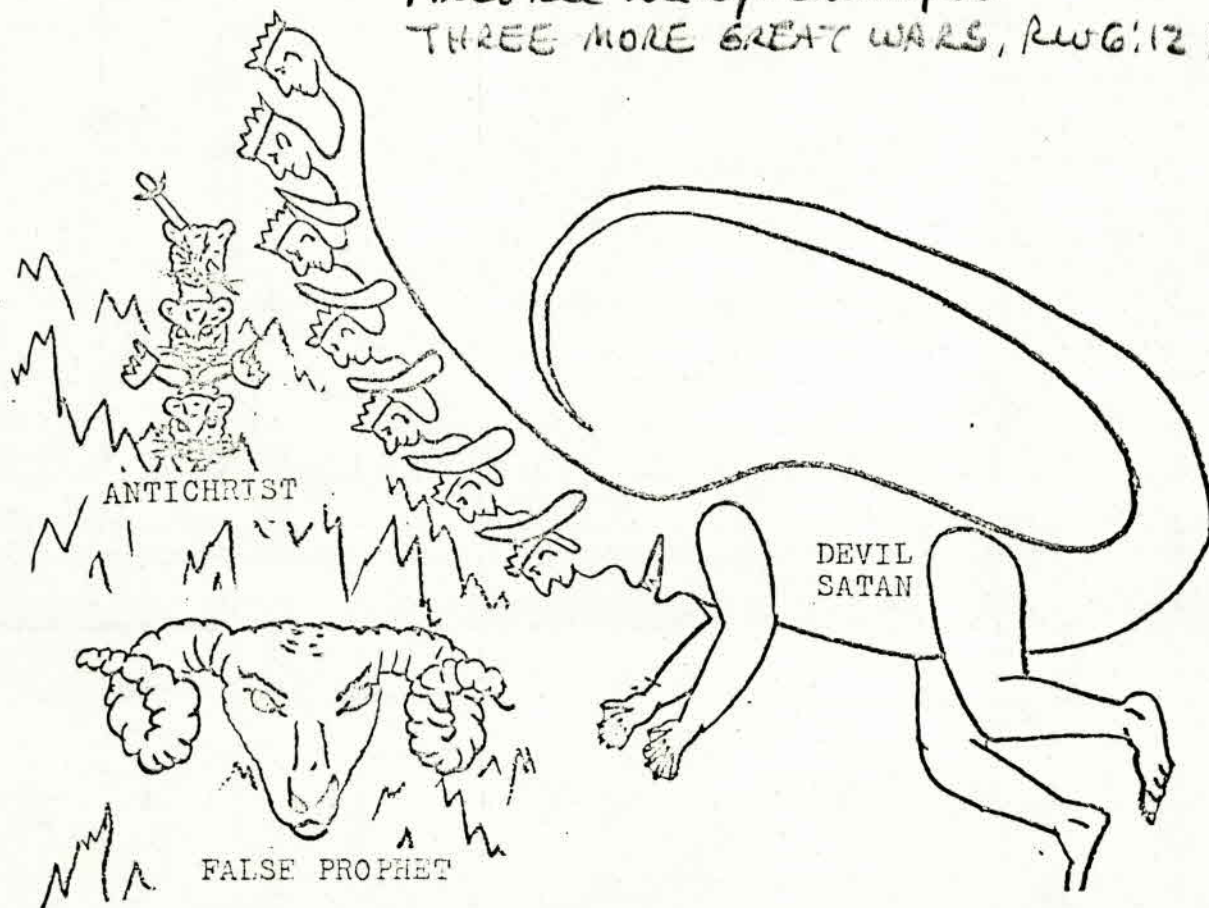
8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

302 - 20:7, DEVIL LOOSED

*Also see the special report  
THREE MORE GREAT WARS, RWG:12 P158A*



After the thousand-year reign of peace, God, in His all-knowing plan, will release the devil who has been bound in the bottomless pit. He was not bound in the lake of fire with the antichrist leopard beast and the false prophet lamb beast during the millenium. The devil will return to Gog and Magog and bring them down again to Jerusalem for their final and complete destruction. Then the devil will be cast into the lake of fire where the others ~~are~~ <sup>were cast</sup> who did not obey Christ, ~~they will have burned for more than a thousand years (20:7-10).~~ From this point on the devil, antichrist and the false prophet will be tormented with all who reject Jesus. Bible scholars tell us that Gog and Magog settled throughout Russia, Mongolia and China. The developments of world history as of this date tend to confirm it. (1968)

*This will finally eliminate all evil influence in the whole world.*

20

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

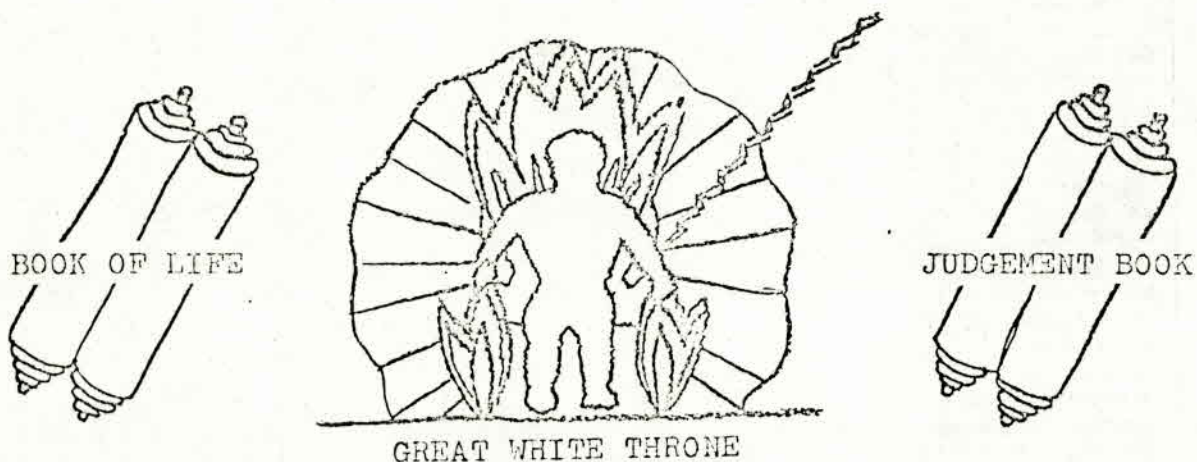
10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT

The Great White Throne Judgment is not for anyone who has accepted Christ as his Saviour. They will not be there. Nor is the second death for Christians. The judgment at the Great White Throne and the second death is for those who refuse Christ and His program.



They want their own way and that is what they will have. Up to death, that is. Then will come the resurrection of the ungodly to the Great White Throne Judgment. At the Judgment the Book of Life was opened, but their names were not found. The other book was opened and all the sins that had been committed were read to the court, for everyone to hear. There are no secrets with God, and they shall all be revealed. Some people have the idea that if their good deeds outweigh their sins then they will be acceptable on that day. That's not so. Whosoever was not found in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire (20:15).

Moses knew about the Book of Life and prayed that God would forgive the sin of the people. His agony of soul was so great that he left his natural language and uttered sounds untranslatable, hence the dash mark in Exodus 32:32. Salvation of souls and speaking in an unknown tongue also are associated on the Day of Pentecost when three thousand souls were saved (Acts 2:4-41).

Presently there are many men working to translate the untranslatable scriptures which are represented by the dash mark.



## 20

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book of life*: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

## DANIEL 7

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

## II PETER 3

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

## LUKE 10

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

## 13

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

## GENESIS 6

3 And the LORD said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be a hundred and twenty years.

## EXODUS 32

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

## PSALM 69

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

## 3

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

## 21

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

## DANIEL

## CHAPTER 12

AND at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.



In Psalm 69 it was requested that those who crucified Jesus Christ would have their name blotted out of the Book of Life (Psalm 69:28). Jesus said, "Forgive them, Father, for they know not what they do."

Daniel saw that those who were recorded in the Book of Life would be delivered (Dan. 12:1-2). Jesus said to rejoice that our names are written in the Book of Life (Luke 10:19-20). The overcomer is in the Book of Life (3:5). Those whose names are not in the Book of Life will worship the leopard antichrist beast with seven heads (13:8), while those who are written in the Book of Life shall inhabit the New Jerusalem (21:27).

We believe that God has decoded His mysterious message in the Book of Revelation at this time because God has established it and it will shortly come to pass (Gen. 41:32).

How many times must a coincidence occur before it is more than a coincidence? When friends were asked what they thought about this question most said that attention is usually given an event when it occurs two or three times. By now you have seen the double or parallel thought many times. We wonder in our minds why other books about Revelation do not mention the doubles.

The evidence indicates that the doubles of Revelation have been hidden until it was God's time to have them revealed. Since it is God's time we conclude that it will shortly come to pass (Gen. 41:32).

A new heaven (atmosphere) and a new earth (land) were seen. The form of the first earth was gone (Rev. 21:1). God will remove the seas from the face of this planet and return them to the heavens (atmosphere). Our environment will be as it was at the time of the creation before the flood. Plants will receive water from the dew of the ground, not rain. Storms will cease. The global weather will be tempered and extremes will be eliminated by the water-laden atmosphere.

Everything will return to its former state as it was in the Garden of Eden. We shall have dominion over the earth. We shall walk with God.



## CHAPTER 21

**AND** I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

## ISAIAH 65

17 ¶ For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lord.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 66

**THUS** saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lord that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

## ISAIAH 66

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the Lord: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Lord shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by his sword will the Lord plead with all flesh: and the slain of the Lord shall be many.

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the Lord.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

## ISAIAH 66

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord.

21 And I will also take of them for priests and for Levites, saith the Lord.

22 For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.



Of the history of the heavens (atmosphere) and earth (land), Peter said: Men are willingly ignorant that the earth stood out of the water and in the water: and the world that was, then became covered with water and perished. The present heaven and earth are destined to judgment by fire. We look for and hasten the day of God (not the coming of the Lord in this case) wherein the heavens will pass away (with fire) and the elements of the earth will melt, and the earth which is presently under water will be discovered (not burned up)-(II Peter 3:12). This is a free translation from the Greek. Notice that it does not say that the earth will pass away and be destroyed. It does say the heaven (atmosphere) will pass away (be changed) by fire and that the earth elements will melt--a perfect description of the detonation of a hydrogen bomb. This is reserved for the day of God and the creation of a New Jerusalem which is to be after the thousand year reign of Christ. The sea which shall be no more will be put back in the atmosphere around the earth. The land under the sea will be uncovered (discovered) when the sea is removed. The planet earth will return to a Garden of Eden type environment.

## II PETER

## CHAPTER 3

**T**HIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

## II PETER 3

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then *that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account *that* the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other Scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.



The Bride is the Lamb's (Jesus Christ's) wife (21:9). She came down from God out of heaven (21:2). We are the Body of Christ and Jesus Christ is our Lord and Head. God has (is preparing) for us a group who are to complete our perfection called the Bride. We spiritually seek a city (bride) to come (Heb. 13:14-15).

The Corinthians were desired to be presented to Jesus Christ as His chaste virgin bride (II Cor. 11:2). The city of the living God is Mount Zion, the heavenly Jerusalem. It is also myriads of angel messengers and a congregation of firstborns (firstfruits). This is the Bride of Christ which comes to unite with us the Body of Christ into a perfect union and we shall rule and reign with Jesus Christ a thousand years. The husband of Israel is God (Is. 54:5). As Abraham loved the wife of his youth she was told to rejoice because her children would outnumber the children of the bondwoman (Gal. 4:21-31). As such God has forsaken Israel, but He will gather her and be her Husband (Is. 54:1-10). The overcomer will have the name of the Bride (will be the Bride)-(3:12).

Those Christians who have slept in the Lord and already have gone on to be with Jesus Christ will return (follow) with Him as His Bride. Those who are still alive on the earth will join Jesus as the Body of Christ. The Bride and the Body will join together with Jesus Christ to rule and reign with Him for a thousand years.





## 21

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

## 21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

## HEBREWS 13

14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his name.

## II COR 11

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

## HEBREWS 12

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,

24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel.

## 3

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

## HEBREWS 11

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

## GALATIANS 4

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a free woman.

23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the free woman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath a husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the Scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the free woman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 54

SING, O barren, the which didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, that thou didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtain of thine habitations; spare not, lengthen the cords, and strengthen the stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand, and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed, neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou was refused, saith thy God.

7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer.

9 For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountain shall depart, and the hill be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
NEW JERUSALEM

312

At the end of the thousand-year reign of peace, during which Jesus Christ has everything under His control, the devil shall be loosed. He shall gather Gog and Magog upon Jerusalem and then Jesus Christ will make a final work of the devil and those who are with him. God will then create a new heaven and a new earth and God Himself shall dwell with His people in a perfect earth. Everything will be restored.

Presently we are the temple of the living God. He lives right here in our hearts and, as we permit Him, He controls our lives. Still different is the kingdom He will set up. Even now He tells us to be separate and have no communication with idols (II Cor. 6:14-18). At that time the place of the soles of His feet shall be perfectly clean and holy (Ez. 43:7-9). At that time everything shall be subject to God the Father and even the Son, Jesus Christ and His kingdom, shall be subject (I Cor. 15:27-23).

The plan of God is to provide a perfect place for those who have accepted His Son Jesus Christ. The perfection defies description. Conversely, those who reject His Son Jesus Christ must bear the judgment which is the second death, and that means the lake of fire.

21

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, *and be their God.*

EZEK 43

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

I COR 15

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under *him*, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

II COR 6

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in *them*; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*; and I will receive you.

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

ISAIAH 25

21

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, *neither* shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

6 ¶ And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the LORD God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

7

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

ISAIAH 35

3 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them *that are of a fearful heart*, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein*.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there: but the redeemed shall walk *there*:

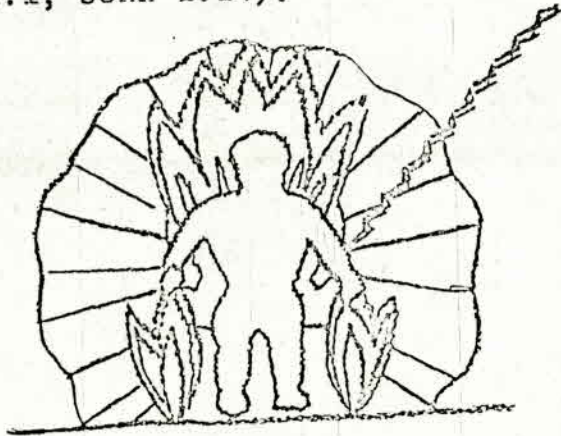
10 And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

## NEW JERUSALEM - THE THRONE

Acceptance of Jesus Christ makes us new creatures (II Cor. 5: 17). It is the plan of God to give us the best of everything. The water of life (21:6) is His Spirit (John 7:37). The One who sat on the throne was God (4:8), the Alpha and Omega (21:6). Jesus was Alpha and Omega (1:11, 22:13). Jesus was God (Is. 9:6, John 1:1, John 1:14).



At the end Jesus the Son shall be subject to God the Father so that God may be all in all (I Cor. 15:24-23). We do not understand the mystery wherein God, Jesus and the Holy Spirit exist 'as One and exist to do a separate work.

Concerning the beautiful presence of God. Singing, rejoicing, giving honor, no more hunger or thirst, no more discomfort, no more tears. Hallelujah! Truly, it is a goal worth striving for. Take careful and sure steps because the way is very narrow. A multitude so large that no man could number it was there. You can be there too, if you have your robes washed in the blood of the Lamb, even Jesus Christ.

## 21

5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

## ISAIAH 43

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

## 4

8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

## 1

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

## 22

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

## ISAIAH 9

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

## II COR 5

17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

## ISAIAH 12

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 55

HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David.

## JOHN 4

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

## JOHN 4

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

## JOHN 7

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

## JOHN 1

## CHAPTER 1

IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

## JOHN 1

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

## I COR 15

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

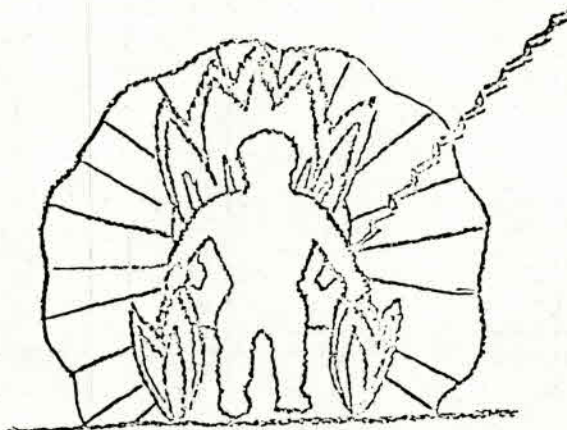
26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.



To the overcomer is promised perfect life with God wherein the overcomer shall be the son of God (21:7, Zech. 3:6-3). God has made a new covenant and He said, "I will be their God and I will change man" (Heb. 8:7-13). We are warned to follow peace so that we will not lose our birthright (covenant)-(Heb. 12:14-16). The unrighteous shall not enter the kingdom of God (I Cor. 6:9-11, Gal. 5:19-21, Eph. 5:5, I Tim. 1:8-11, 22:15).



21

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

ZECH 8

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

20

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

HEB 8

7 For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

HEB 12

14 Follow peace with all *men*, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

22

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

I COR 6

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

GAL 5

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

EPH 5

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

I TIM 1

8 But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

One of the seven angels which had one of the seven last plagues came to John to show him the New Jerusalem, the Bride of Christ. The fact that the angel had the plague would imply that he had



ONE OF THE SEVEN  
ANGELS WHICH HAD  
THE LAST PLAGUES

EMPTY  
VIAL OF  
WRATH

poured it out and his interest in the Bride of Christ was in connection with the plague. This probably was not the same angel who showed John what happened to the harlot woman, Babylon (17:1), but it could have been. Notice the continuation of the double thought--first, a retrospect picture of the harlot woman (17:1) then, a retrospect picture of the Bride of Christ (21:9). Both pictures given by two (or one) of the angels who had the last of the plagues indicate that both women are involved in the plagues.

The New Jerusalem was started when Peter confessed that Jesus was the Christ (Matt. 16:16). The New Jerusalem was not built on Peter as some

think; it was built on his confession which was perfect. Peter was still a weak man as Gal. 2:11 indicates.

Asher	Olive tree
Naphtali	Hart
Zebulun	Ship
Issachar	Ass
Menasseh and Ephraim	Sheaves
Gad	Tents
Dan	Serpent
Benjamin	Wolf
Judah	Lion
Reuben	Mandrake flower
Simeon	Citadel





21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

## CHAPTER 15

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

## MATT 16

13 ¶ When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am?

14 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church: and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

## LUKE 6

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

## ACTS 1

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

15

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

## GAL 2

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

## MATT

### CHAPTER 10

AND when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus;

4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

## ROMANS

### CHAPTER 1

PAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,

## CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

## EPH 2

18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the Spirit.

## MARK 3

13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder:

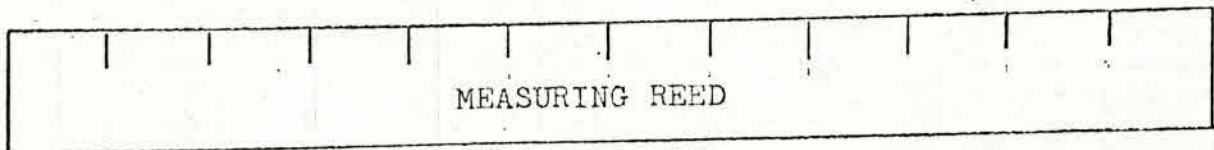
18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into a house.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

Our thought is not to defame Peter; his faith was wonderful in spite of his humanity. The thought is to show that his confession that Jesus was the Christ started the building. But first, the foundation or chief corner stone, was laid already and that was Jesus Christ Himself (Eph. 2:13-22). Before the apostles had received the baptism of the Holy Spirit, while they were supposed to be waiting, they elected Matthias to fill the twelfth space which Judas had vacated (Acts 1:26). Many times through scripture Paul (Saul) is called an apostle sent by God (Rom. 1:1). We wonder which name will be on the foundation (21:14).



The measurements of the tabernacle are very important in that they relate to time. They prophesy the amount of time for events and eras. The exact shape and measurements of the tabernacle were given to Moses, doubled so there would be no error (Ex. 25:9, 25:40, 26:30 and Ex. 36 doubled). Zechariah measured the building of Jerusalem in chapter 2 and the temple in chapter 4 in order to show forth prophecy of time. Ezekiel saw the prophetic measurements of the temple (Ez. 40)



ZECH

CHAPTER 2

21

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred and forty and four cubits, *according to the measure of a man*, that is, of the angel.

**I** LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.

EZEKIEL 40

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, *there* was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew *them* unto thee *art* thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

CHAPTER 11

**A**ND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

EXODUS 25

9 According to all that I show thee, *after the pattern of the tabernacle*, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it*.

EXODUS 25

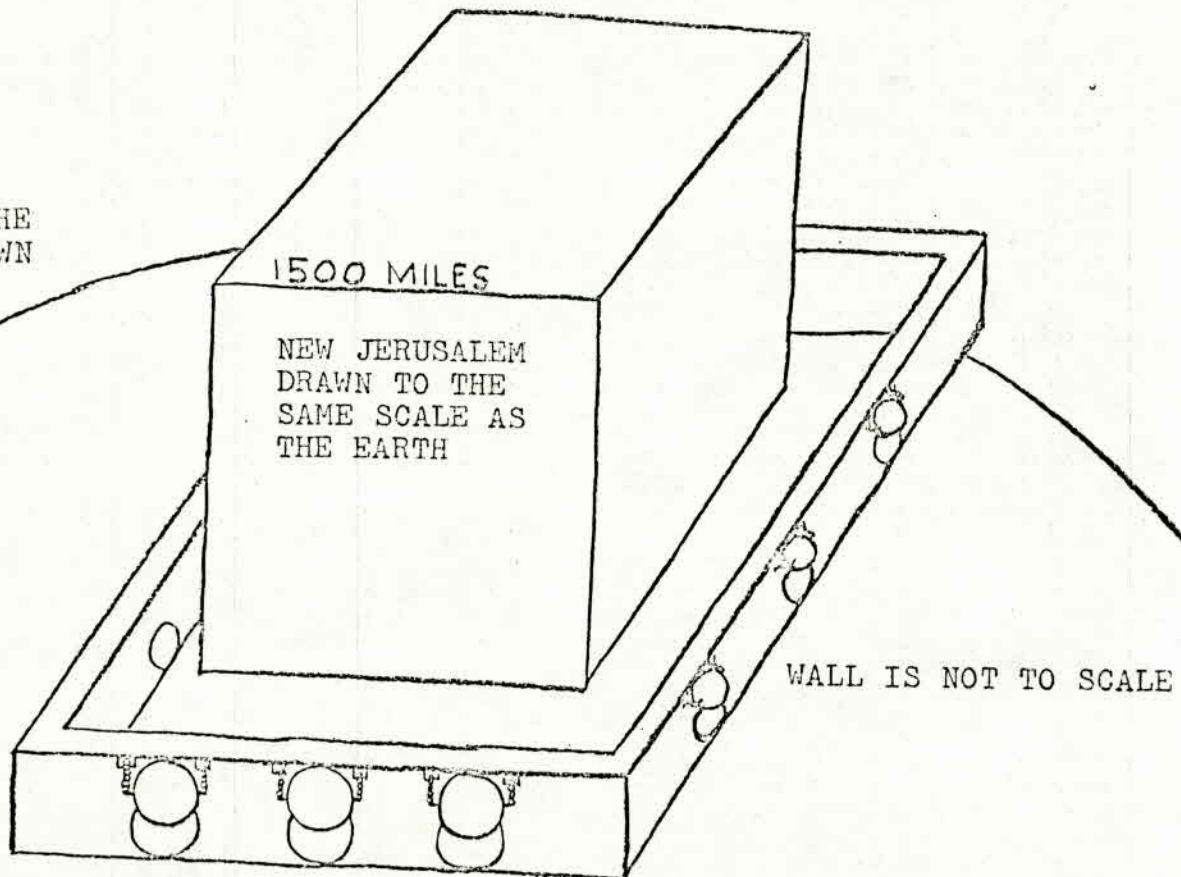
40 And look that thou make *them* after their pattern, which was showed thee in the mount.

EXODUS 26

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was showed thee in the mount.



BALL OF THE  
EARTH DRAWN  
TO SCALE



The curved line represents the relative size of the earth's globe on which we live. New Jerusalem is drawn to the same scale as the earth and is a cube whose height, breadth and depth are equal. Some artists think it is a pyramid, which might be correct. The wall is drawn out of scale in order to see the pearl doors. A true scale of the wall would be much smaller than a pencil line and so small as to be invisible on this paper. Such a structure must be symbolic because the earth could not support it.



EZEKIEL

CHAPTER 48

**N**OW these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side; and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length; and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord.

15 ¶ And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward; and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation four-square, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The Lord is there.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

The use of precious stones by which to identify the twelve tribes of Israel was instituted by God in His instructions to Moses on building the breast plate for the high priest, Aaron, to wear (Ex. 28:15-21).

Isaiah saw the beautiful stones layed as foundations for his people (Is. 54:11-16). He saw the nations bring their glory into the city (Is. 60:1-22).

Translation difficulties make it presently impossible to know exactly what present day stones are represented.



## 21

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

## ISAIAH 54

11 O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

## EXODUS 28

15 And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the eph'od thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Is'ra'el, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 60

ARISE, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the Lord.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the Lord thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night: that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish: yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 The sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

The most important thing in the life of every human is to overcome sin and Satan by having his own name written in the Lamb's Book of Life. Jesus Christ is the only Way to perfect peace. Accept Jesus as the Christ (Anointed One) and crown Him King of Kings and Prince of Peace for your own life now, so that your name may be written in the Lamb's Book of Life.



21

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

ISAIAH

CHAPTER 52

**A**WAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down aforesaid into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

PHIL 4

3 And I entreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and *with* other my fellow labourers, whose names are in the book of life.

3

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

13

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

20

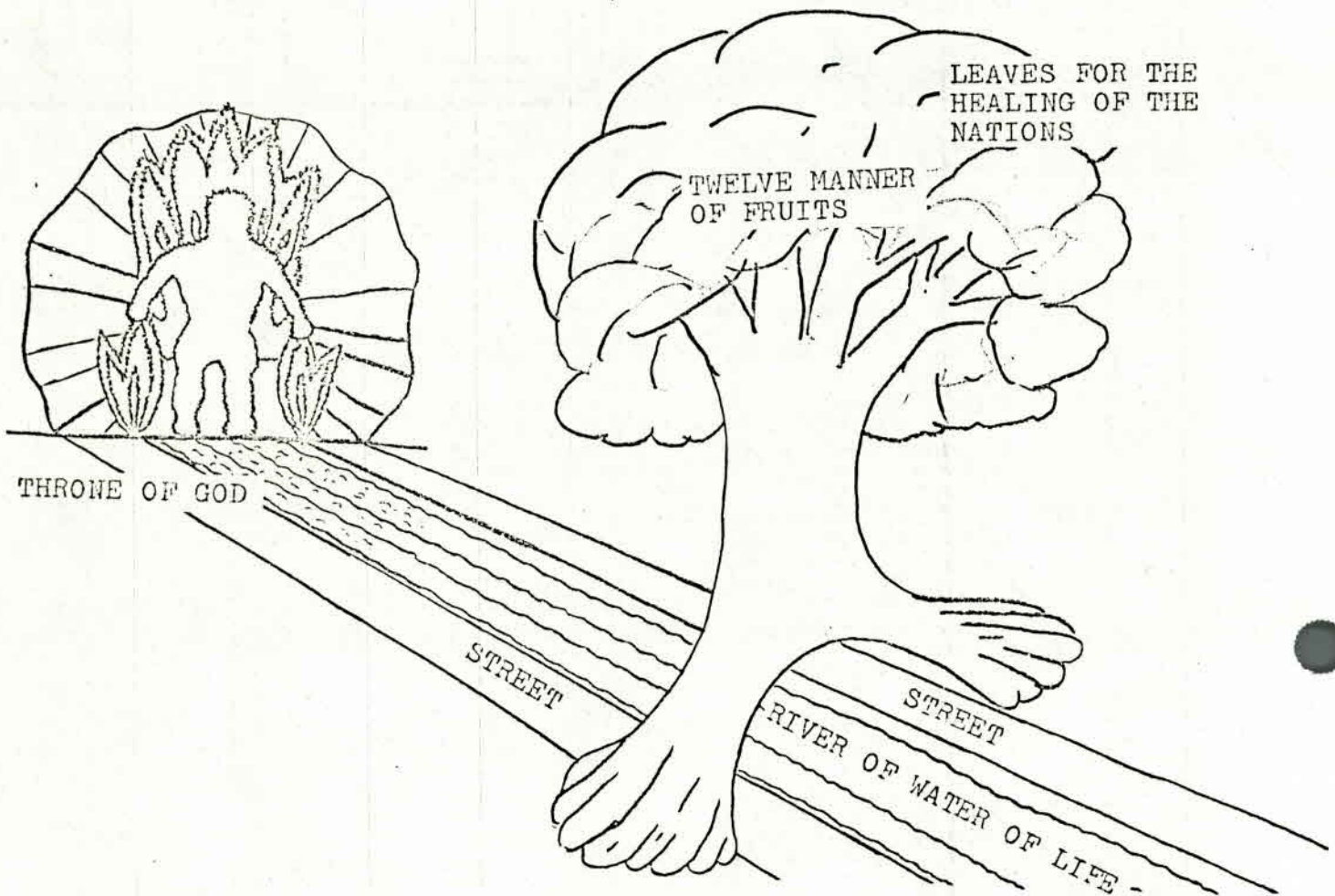
12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the* book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.



## REVELATION MAKES SENSE

328 - 22:1-2, RIVER OF LIFE, TREE OF LIFE

God wants us to move unto the river of the water of life as Ezekiel did until we are swimming in the blessings (Ez. 47:1-12).



Jesus said that the living water was the symbol for the Holy Spirit (John 7:37-39).

The water came from the rock in the desert when Moses smote it at the command of God (Ex. 17:6-7). The rock was Jesus Christ (I Cor. 10:4). Jesus Christ was smitten in the side and there came forth blood and water.

God put the tree of life for us in the Garden of Eden, but because of our sin He removed it from us. His plan is to remove sin from us through Jesus Christ and then return us to the tree of life (Gen. 2:3, 3:22, Rev. 22:1-2). Water also is a symbol for growth. Every Christian should expect to grow in grace and knowledge of our Lord. As water flows and growth takes place, a change can be measured.



EZEKIEL

CHAPTER 47

CHAPTER 22  
AND he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from Engedi even unto Eageklaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

EZEKIEL 47

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

PSALM 1

BLESSED is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

EXODUS 17

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hô'rêb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Is'râ-êl.

7 And he called the name of the place Mâs'sâh, and Mêr'i-bâh, because of the chiding of the children of Is'râ-êl, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

GENESIS 2

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Ê'den; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

GENESIS 3

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Ê'den, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Ê'den cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

ZECH 14

8 And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

JOHN 7

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

I COR

CHAPTER 10

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

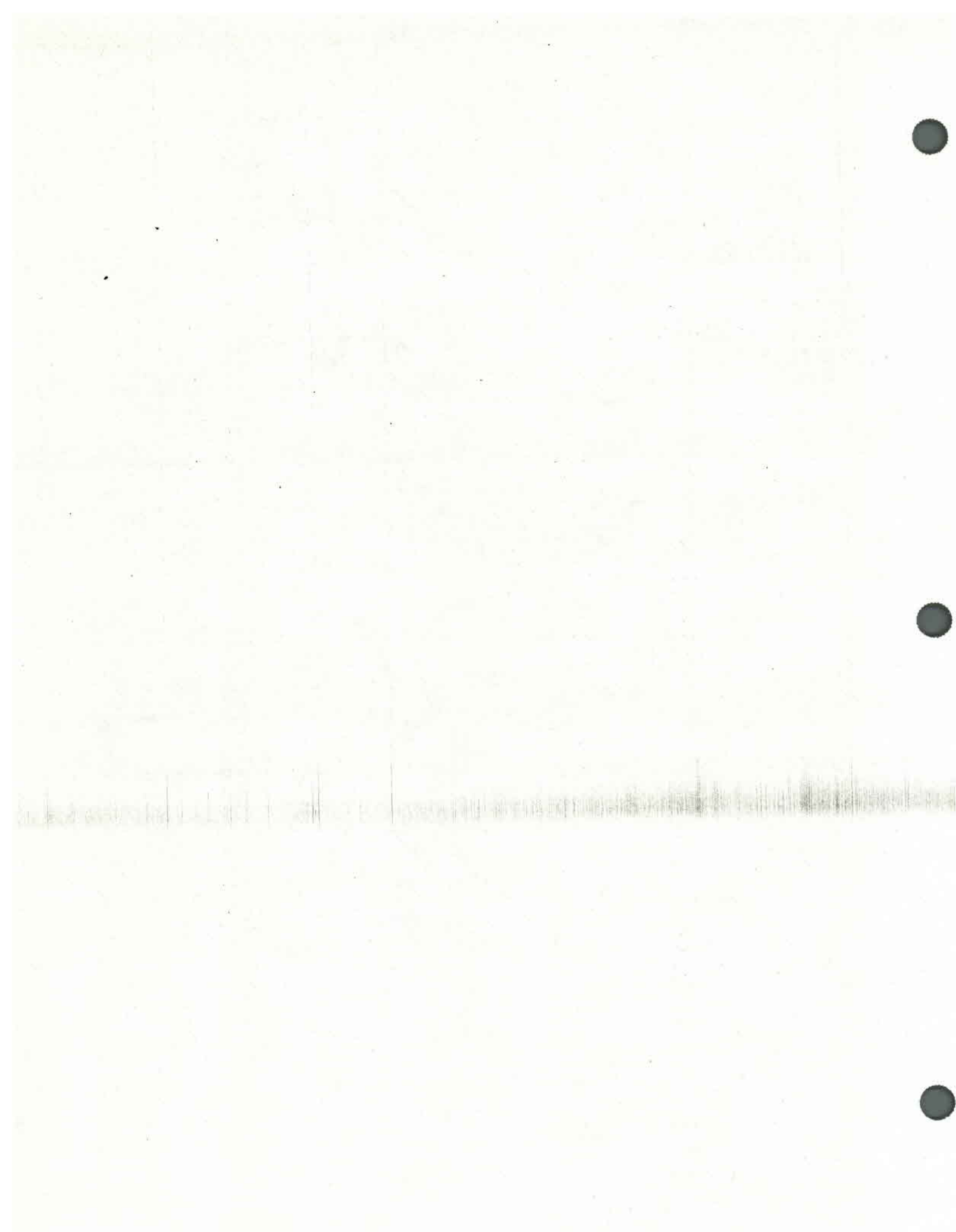
4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

JOHN 19

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.





22

3 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And they shall see his face; and his name *shall* be in their foreheads.

EZEKIEL 48

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from *that* day shall be, The Lord is there.

MATTHEW 5

8 Blessed *are* the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

I COR 13

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

I JOHN 3

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

3

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him* my new name.

CHAPTER 14

AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty *and* four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.



God is the Light of that great city (22:5, 21:23, Psalm 36:9, Psalm 34:11). The kingdom which God sets up shall be everlasting (22:5, Dan. 7:27), and we shall reign (22:5, Rom. 5:17, II Tim. 2:12, 3:21). These things must shortly come to pass (22:6, 1:1) for Jesus said, "I come quickly (22:12, 22:20), the time is at hand (1:3, 22:10).



22

5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

21

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

PSALM 36

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

PSALM 84

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

DANIEL 7

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

ROM 5

17 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

II TIM 2

11 It is a faithful saying: For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

3

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

CHAPTER 1

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

22

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

22

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

22

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

22

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

1

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

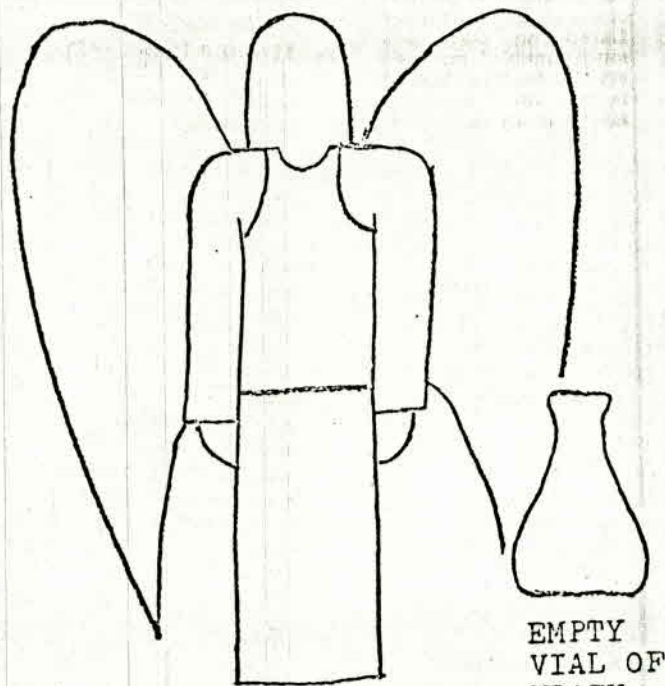


REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS

The angel was really a messenger, a fellow servant, a brother, a prophet, one who kept the sayings of the Book. God is Whom we worship (22:9).

Another angel who showed John the destruction of the harlot woman, Babylon, had the same message and the same description.

The prophecy is not to be sealed because the time was near (22:10): Daniel's prophecy was sealed because the time was far away (Dan. 8:26, Dan. 12:4, Dan. 12:9). When John heard the sound of the seven thunders he had to seal their voice (message)-(10:4). We can assume then that the message of the seven thunders was not for that time. This indicates that there are things yet to be revealed, that God's plan calls for more prophets (or a least another prophet) to be on the scene in these last days.



ONE OF THE SEVEN  
ANGELS WHICH HAD  
THE LAST PLAGUES

## 22

8 And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

## 19

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

## DANIEL 8

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

## DANIEL 12

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, *even* to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

## DANIEL 12

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

## 10

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

## ISAIAH 29

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

There is a time when it is too late to change. But that time shall not come until death or the judgment. The judgment of the ungodly will not bring about a change in them. They have been given so many other chances to change that one more would not do any good. They have sealed their own doom by rejecting Jesus Christ (22:11-12, Dan. 12:10, Rom. 2:5-11, II Tim. 4:17).

3:17



22

11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

DANIEL 12

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

20

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

II TIM 3

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

ROM 2

5 But, after thy hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil; of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;

10 But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good; to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:

11 For there is no respect of persons with God.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
HOLY JERUSALEM - THE BRIDE

Jesus is the First and the Last (Is. 41:4, 44:6, 48:12, Rev. 1:8, 1:11, 21:6). Only those who keep His commandments can enter His city (22:14); those who do not keep His commandments can not enter (21:27). The tree of life is for those who keep His commandments (22:14, 22:2, 2:7).



22

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

ISAIAH 41

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he.

ISAIAH 44

6 Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel, and his redeemer the Lord of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

ISAIAH 48

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last.

1

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

1

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

21

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

22

14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

I JOHN 3

24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

CHAPTER 22

AND he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

2

7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

21

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.



No evil person will ever make it into the city. Jesus Christ has provided the way to justification; His blood washes away every sin. But after it is too late, there will be no justification. Since all have sinned all are evil. But the blood of Jesus Christ will wash away all sin. If we forgive each other, God will forgive us.



22

15 For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

I COR 6

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

GAL 5

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

PHIL 3

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

COL 3

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new *man*, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

9

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

21

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.



REVELATION MAKES SENSE  
COME LORD JESUS

Jesus Christ sent His angel to John to testify the things in the Book of Revelation (22:16, 1:1). Jesus Christ is the offspring of David (22:16), the root of David (5:5). Jesus Christ is the bright and morning star (22:16, 2:28). Jesus Christ is the day star (II Peter 1:19).

The Spirit, bride, hearer and thirsty all say, "Come" (22:17). The bride is the New Jerusalem, the Lamb's Wife (22:17, 21:2, 21:9). The water of life is free, it is for everyone who will partake (22:17, Is. 55:1, 21:6). The water is the Holy Ghost (John 7:39).



22

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

## CHAPTER 1

**T**HE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

5

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

## NUMBERS 24

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Is'rā-ēl, and shall smite the corners of Mō'āb, and destroy all the children of Shēth.

18 And E'dōm shall be a possession, Sē'ir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Is'rā-ēl shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

## II PETER 1

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the daystar arise in your hearts:

2

28 And I will give him the morning star.

22

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

21

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

## ISAIAH

## CHAPTER 55

**H**O, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

## JOHN 7

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

21

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE COME LORD JESUS

There has been a curse on anyone who alters the Word of God, even from the early law in Deuteronomy 4:1-2, 12:32. Some have been afraid to look into the Book of Revelation out of fear of the curse (22:18-19). But the same curse has applied throughout all scripture. Line up with Jesus. Join the winning team. Love His appearing (II Tim. 4:8). I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written.



# REVELATION MAKES SENSE

*A New Book on Bible Prophecy*

## 22

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

## DEUTERONOMY

## CHAPTER 4

NOW therefore hearken, O Is'rā-ēl, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

## DEUTERONOMY 12

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

## EXODUS 32

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

## PSALM 69

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

## 3

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

## PROVERBS 30

5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

## ROMANS 16

20 And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

## II TIMOTHY 4

7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

## JOHN 21

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.



## GENESIS

## CHAPTER 1

IN the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

1

10 And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

1

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

1

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also.

2

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

3

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

3

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

## CHAPTER 3

NOW the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

3

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of E'den, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of E'den cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

## REVELATION

## CHAPTER 21

AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth:

for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

21

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

21

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

21

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death,

neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

22

3 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

20

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

22

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

347

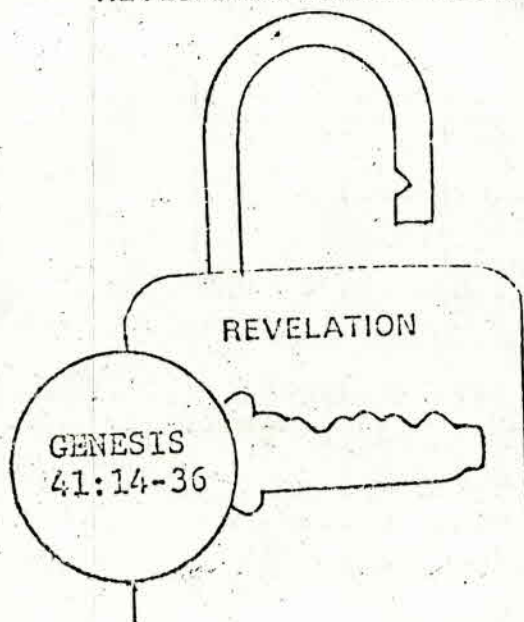
## Page No.

Introduction	1
Preface	3
Author's Notes	4
Dedication	11
A Prayer About Revelation	11
About Prophecy	12
The Conclusions	12
The Rapture	13
About the Book of Revelation	14
The Doubles	16
Reading Instructions	25
Revelation 1:1	27
He Cometh	33
Jesus Chrsit, King of Kings and Lord of Lords	50
The Church	86
Revelation 2:1 The Church	93
Revelation 3:1 The Church	110
Revelation 4:1 Hereafter	141
Revelation 5:1 The Book	144
Revelation 6:1 Seals	152
Fifth Seal	158
Sixth Seal	172
Revelation 7:1 Four Corners of the Earth	174
One Hundred and Forty-four Thousand	182
Deliverance	194
Revelation 8:1 Seventh Seal	194
Revelation 9:1 Fifth Trumpet	200
Revelation 10:1 Special Messenger	208
Revelation 11:1 Measure the Temple, Two Witnesses	208
Revelation 12:1 The Church	210
Sons of God	232
Revelation 13:1 Devil. Antichrist, False Prophet	214
Revelation 14:1 Angel Messengers (6)	242
First Fruits	250
One Hundred and Forty-four Thousand	260
Revelation 15:1 Seventh Messenger	266
Revelation 16:1 Seven Golden Vials of Wrath	273
Armageddon	279
Map of Israel	282
Revelation Babylon the Great, Mother of Harlots	286
Antichrist	288
Revelation 18:1	292
Revelation 19:1	294
Marriage Supper	296
Bride and Body of Christ	204
King of Kings	306
Supper of God	
Revelation 20:1	
Kings and Priests	
Great White Throne	
Revelation 21:1	
Revelation 22:1	



Outline of Revelation by Chapter - - - - -	19, 45, 115, 255
Pictures of Chapters 1-7, 12-14 - - - - -	71
Picture of Chapters 8-11, 15-16 - - - - -	115
Jesus Christ, Chapters 1, 2, 3 - - - - -	52
Picture of Heaven, Chapters 4, 5 - - - - -	94
Poems - - - - -	
Special Messenger - - - - -	177
-----	
Map of the Churches - - - - -	58
Map of the World, Earthquakes - - - - -	135
Four Corners of the World - - - - -	141
Ring of Fire - - - - -	143
Map of the Fertile Crescent - - - - -	250
Song, Mine Eyes Have Seen the Glory - - - - -	231
Song, In the Twinkling of an Eye - - - - -	251
Two Views - - - - -	199
Song, Holy, Holy, Holy - - - - -	213
Chronological Order of Events, Chapter and Verse - - - - -	20
Chronological Order of Events, 13 Events. 21, 107, 123, 150, 207, 274, 275 - - - - -	
Seven Churches - - - - -	57

## REVELATION MAKES SENSE



717-564-6037

DAVID P. EBAUGH

102 PARK TERRACE  
HARRISBURG, PENN. 17111ELECTRONIC  
ENGINEER

BIBLE TEACHER

# SCRIPTURAL CORRECTIONS TO THE BOOK "REVELATION MAKES SENSE"

## Page Number & error

## Correction

10	James 3:17-17	James 3:17-18
39	Job 33:14	Job 33:14-16
48	v. 5:5	v. 5:6
50	John 10:11	John 8:10-11
50	1:4-5	1:5-6
51	Hebrews 7-20	Hebrews 6:20
52	I Thes. 2	II Thes. 2:3
52	Luke 25:25-36	Luke 21:25-36
54	Luke 25	Luke 21
69	Rev. 22:6	Rev. 21:6
70	Acts 2:7	Acts 2:17
77	Job 34	Prov. 5:21
88	1:19	1:16
90	16:9	16:10
94	Peter 2:12	II Peter 2:12
94	Peter 2	II Peter 2:12
95	Peter	II Peter
96	15:15	19:15
97	15:15	19:15
100	Apollyon and Abaddon 9:1	Apollyon and Abaddon 9:11
104	1:11	3:11
108	Gen. 41:35	Gen. 41:26
120	4:23	4:3
123	6:6	5:6



Page Number & Error	Correction
138 Is. 38:3 (7-19)	Is. 28:7-19
143 8:9	5:9
158 16:8	16:18-21
186 II Cor. 15:52	I Cor. 15:52
188 Eph. 5:8	Eph. 5:18
232 9:7	10:7
245 Chapter 15 (where)	Book of St. John
251 10:10	12:10
250 10:17	10:7
258 Phil. 2:5-5	Phil. 2:5-6
264 13:1	13:1-2
264 17:5	17:15
268 14:13	13:18
272 James 1:8	James 1:18
282 4:8	11:8
296 9:21	Joel 2:1
329 20:9	21:9
345 16:17	17:17
351 Ch. 22 (where)	Book of St. Matthew
354 19:19	9:10
356 21:1	21:1-2
366 1:20	19:20
370 Matt. 19:29	Matt. 19:23

Page Number & Error

Correction

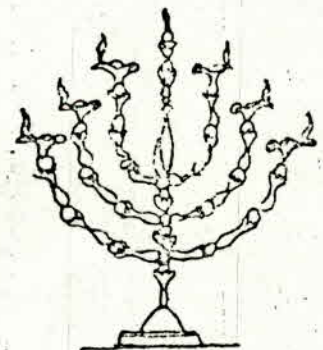
372	5:10 (where)	Revelation
386	II Peter 10:12	II Peter 3:12
388	I Cor. 11:2	II Cor. 11:2
389	I Cor. 11:2	II Cor. 11:2
394	II Cor. 5	II Cor. 5:17
394	I Cor. 15:24028	I Cor..15:24-28
398	Matt. 16:18	Matt. 16:16
400	25:4	25:42
404	Ex. 25:15-21	Ex. 28:15-21
410	22:3	22:4
412	Dan. 9:27	Dan. 7:27
418	22:4	22:14
422	22:6	22:16
422	22:6	21:6
424	12	12:32
427	1	2
427	23	24
427	133	132

717 564-6037

DAVID P. EBAUGH

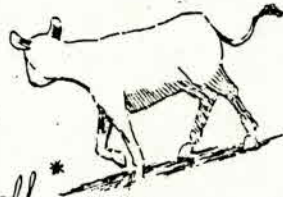
ELECTRONIC  
ENGINEER

BIBLE TEACHER



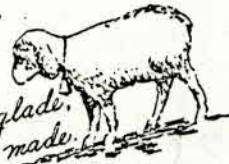
THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS  
IS THE  
SPIRIT OF PROPHECY



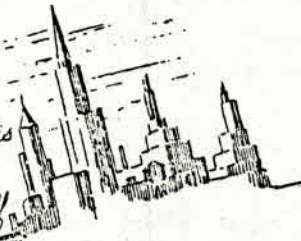


## Path of the Calf \*

One day through the primeval wood  
 A calf walked home as good calves should;  
 But made a trail all bent askew,  
 A crooked trail as all calves do.  
 Since then three hundred years have fled,  
 And I infer the calf is dead,  
 But still he left behind his trail,  
 And thereby hangs my moral tale.  
 The trail was taken up next day  
 By a lone dog that passed that way;  
 And then a wise bellwether sheep  
 Pursued the trail o'er vale and steep,  
 And drew the flock behind him, too,  
 As good bellwethers always do,  
 And from that day o'er hill and glade,  
 Through those old woods a path was made.



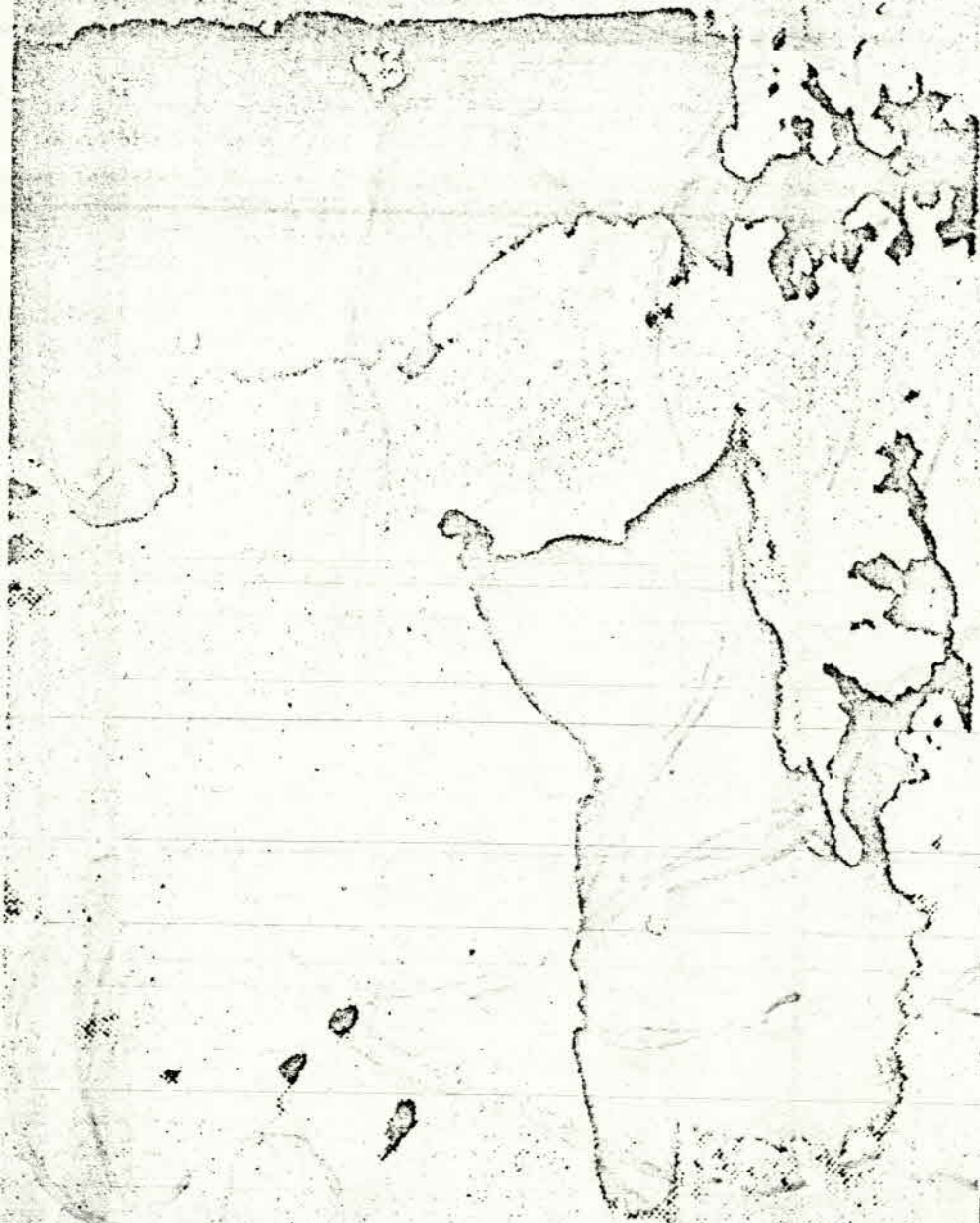
The years passed on in swiftness fleet,  
 The road became a village street;  
 And this, before men were aware,  
 A city's crowded thoroughfare.  
 And soon the central street was this  
 Of a renowned metropolis;  
 And men two centuries and a half  
 Trod in the footsteps of that calf.  
 Each day a hundred thousand rout  
 Followed this calf about  
 And o'er his crooked journey went  
 The traffic of a continent.



A hundred thousand men were led  
 By one calf near three centuries dead.  
 They followed still his crooked way,  
 And lost one hundred years a day;  
 For thus such reverence is lent  
 To well established precedent.  
 (And now gentlemen, in the matter of cost,  
 Do we ever follow a calf that's lost?)

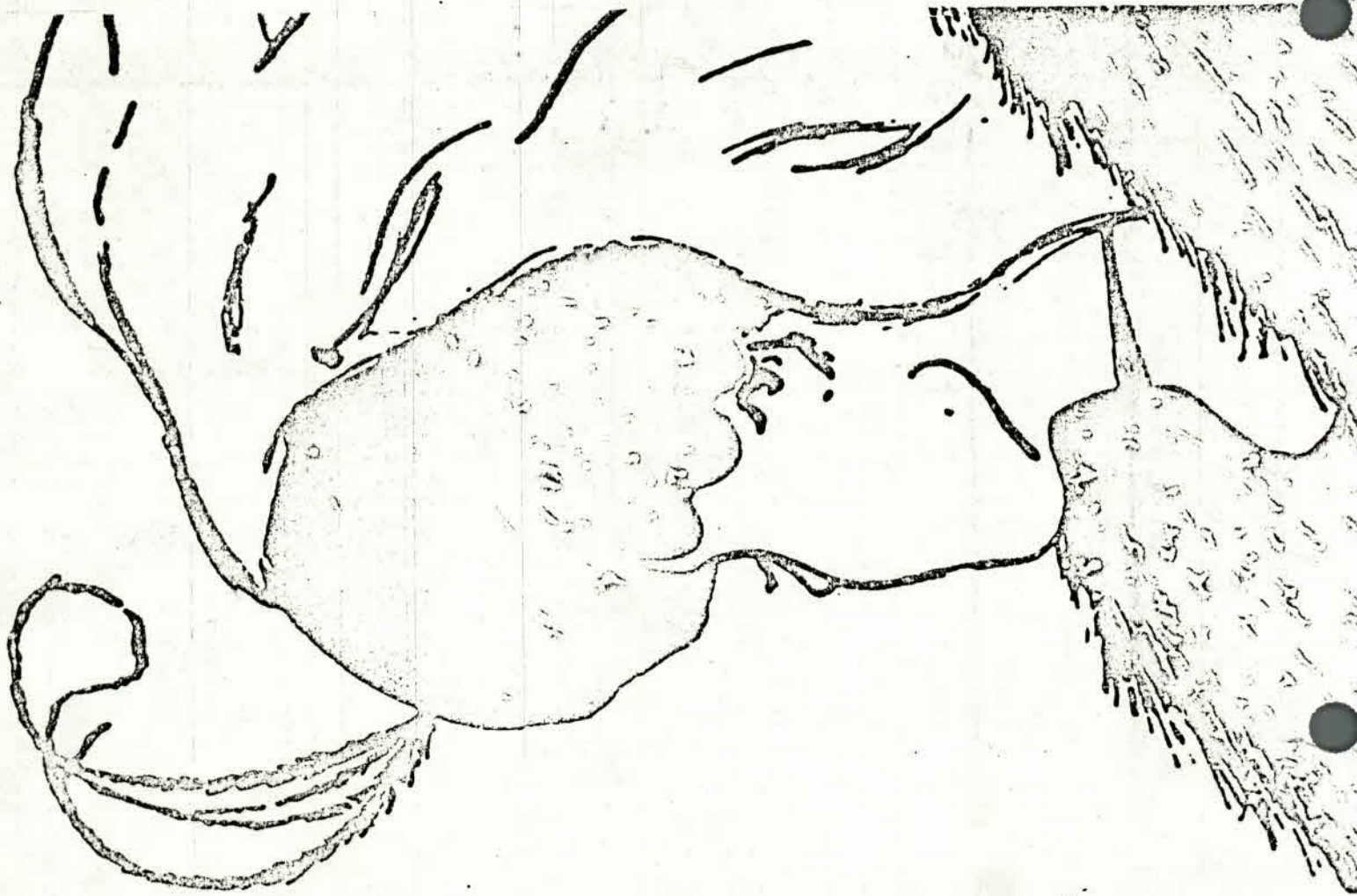
\* Partial quotation from  
 Path of the Calf  
 (by Samuel Walter Foss,  
 written in 1895).

TOTAL:.....



1 53 39 15 28 16 54  
51 40 6  
27 5 2 26 52  
13 17 41 50 30  
29 3 38 42  
37 49 25 18 36 34  
7 23 55 46 32 58  
35 43 31 22 12 24  
11 19 44 8 20 48 60 10 56  
47 57 45 59 43 50 30  
21 33 2 48 60 10 56





Lucan

Antist

Antist

Antist

Antist

Antist

Antist

Antist

Antist